

ESOTERIC REVELATIONS ESOTERIC REVELATIONS

Biblical Interpretations From Waco Texas



New Light Publications

Copyright © 2006 by New Light Publications

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Published by
New Light Publications

To become a distributor of this book, or
for bulk purchases, visit
<http://www.new-light-publications.com>

If you have any questions regarding this
book email them to
HiddenManna@SevenSeals.com

For a preview of this book and other
books/tracts written by its author, visit
<http://www.SevenSeals.com>

International Standard Book Number (ISBN)
Paperback edition

Table of Contents

INTRODUCTION.....	5
-------------------	---

CHAPTER 1

Darkness to Lightning	7
The First World Chart	20
Past, Present and Future Creation	21
Recall the Past and Future	23
First There Was Darkness.....	42
The End Revealed at the Beginning	48
Chronology of First World.....	51
Earth's First Creation.....	51
First Heaven's Creation	51
Earth's Recreation.....	52

CHAPTER 2

Two Covenants in Every Generation	55
Two Anointed Messengers.....	65
Elijah the Forerunner	69
Elisha Receives Elijah's Mantle	80
The First and Last Anointed Messenger	87
A) The First Latter-day Anointed Prophet to Spiritual Goshen.....	87
B) The Second Latter-day Anointed Prophet During Three 2300-Day Periods.....	88
C) Latter-day Babylon Reigns in Spiritual Goshen and for One Hour in Figurative Canaan	88
Elohiym's Living Messenger	91
References Concerning What the First Latter-day Messenger Should Fulfill but Are Instead Fulfilled by the Second Messenger.....	91
Manifestations	94
Melchizedek.....	94
Shekinah.....	94
Adam and Eve.....	95
John the Baptist and Yahshua	95
First Man Child and Chosen Vessel.....	96
Every Eye Shall See Them.....	97
Resurrections and Translations	99
The Resurrection of Yahshua and Many Saints with Him Typifies the Resurrection in Our Generation	99
The Translation of Elijah Typifies the Translation of Certain Saints in This Last Generation.....	100
The Ascension of Enoch Typifies the Translation of the Great Multitude.....	101
A Two Sided Scroll of Each Generation	104

CHAPTER 3

The Redeemed of Hayah Havah	107
A) Four Beasts in the Midst of the Throne	107
B) Four Beast Round About the Throne	108
C) Twenty-four Elders Round About the Throne	108
D) Great Multitude Round About the Throne	109
Three Harvest Gatherings.....	112
A) First Barley of the Firstfruits	112
B) Firstfruits of Wheat	113
C) Final Fruit Harvest	113

CHAPTER 4

The Conclusion of Prophecy	115
---	------------

CHAPTER 5

A Proverb of Ten Virgins	127
---------------------------------------	------------

CHAPTER 6

King of Kings and His Queen Bride	133
--	------------

CHAPTER 7

Sins of Crimson to Pure White	149
--	------------

CHAPTER 8

Soul Mates in Elohiym's Kingdom	179
--	------------

CHAPTER 9

Behemoth and Leviathan.....	185
------------------------------------	------------

CHAPTER 10

The Great Sea Swallowed Jonah	195
--	------------

CHAPTER 11

Quail/Fish from the Sea	203
--------------------------------------	------------

CHAPTER 12

Hayah Havah Spoke to Moses.....	209
--	------------

Introduction

The events written in the Old Testament scriptures are types and ensamples (examples) of latter-day events. The Book of Revelation points us back to the Old Testament scriptures, which contain prophecies that are fulfilled in our generation. All the prophecies written in the word of God concern the two messengers who manifest in every generation. The Holy Spirit of prophecy states that the volume (all) of the scroll/book (scriptures) is written of the living messiah (see *Psalms* 40:7).

The historical events that are written in the Bible are used as types. These types have been borrowed to construct biblical prophecies. Accordingly, the seven-sealed scroll of life is understood through people and events that are recorded in scripture. In a past type, Jerusalem rejected Ezekiel, Jeremiah, and all the prophets sent to counsel her. Today, the Christian leadership (typifying old Jerusalem) listens only to their own prophets, who know not the revelation of the scroll of life. Only the latter-day living anointed of God can reveal the mysteries that are locked (sealed) in the pages of prophecy.

The prophecies written in God's word with the phrase "Thus saith the Lord" use the past scenario of events to reveal the future fulfillment. Though, the types of the past are often reversed or partly reversed when borrowed to construct written prophecy. Only the present living messenger of God has the vision to reveal the words of Elohiym. None of the rebellious will understand these things (present truth); only the wise shall understand. A wise person will have an ear to hear what the living anointed has to say regarding the scroll of life's predictions, which take place in this last generation.

A seeker of present truth can know who is of God and who is a deceiver by seeing who can unseal and reveal the seven-sealed scroll of life. This scroll of life is shown in the Book of Revelation as being in the hand of the one who sits upon the throne. Beginning in Chapter 6, the Book of Revelation illustrates in metaphorical language the scroll of life's predictions – as also declared to the Old Testament prophets. In our day, the living anointed is revealing the unrolled scroll of life. Thereby, he has unlocked the written mysteries that God declared in the volume of the scroll/book (see *Psalms* 40:7).

There is no other test given for recognizing today's living messenger, who manifested unexpectedly as a thief in the night. He has appeared to warn Christendom of the great and dreadful day of tribulation before every eye shall see the affects of a great star's arrival.

All fasting, prayers, old law/belief-keeping, and offerings to God without the desire to understand God's newly revealed plan of salvation for today are done in vain and are pointless. The daily bread, which the professed believers of Christ are to pray for, is the hidden manna (words of the scroll of life's seventh angel). Words in the scroll of life are as grains of barley and wheat, which are baked as spiritual unleavened showbread cakes, wafers, and leavened wave-loaves. Present truth feeds a person's mind so that he or she may grow in strength and faith, just as John the Revelator ate the little scroll in *Revelation 10:9*. The rebellious people of Christendom, instead, choose to continue eating their defiled bread.

CHAPTER 1

Darkness to Lightning

As thoughts can take us back through time and space to the past, so the spiritual eyes of eternity have seen the nothing that existed before the Earth was formed, prior to when the celestial stars were light, and before anything that is of physical matter had manifested. Hence, there was the nothingness of void and darkness, being anti-matter, existing as nothing in eternity. Each sub-particle of anti-matter is negative sub-consciousness. These sub-particles of anti-matter were as one with eternity from the time there was no space and no time. This anti-matter was the nothingness that existed in that state forever. Through eternity and from eternity, the dark non-existent particles of negative sub-consciousness progressively developed and eventually became conscious/light. The state of nothingness became conscious of the womb of eternity, which has no beginning and no ending. Negative sub-consciousness had an eternity to develop from nothing (darkness) to something (light). Accordingly, a light came on within the sub-conscious mind of eternity.

Light was the first conscious thought in time and the manifested universal space of eternity. The unconscious (darkness) had become conscious (light) to manifest a thought. In other words, conscious-eternity was, in a new-born sense, becoming vaguely aware. In the realm of time and space where this consciousness began to develop is the substance of eternity. From the first light developed all consciousness in the universe, which all particles of matter are of. All the knowledge contained in anti-matter and matter is likened to the darkness and light in the mind of eternity. Out of chaotic consciousness progressed law and order in Earth's solar system.

Through this Earth's progressive creation, the mind of eternity became enlightened to life. Thereby, through its enlightened thoughts, bodies of evolved matter advanced its increasing consciousness to adult status. So thought had matured and law of evolution was thereafter understood: from the physical morning-atom to the evolution of humans.

Out of anti-matter came matter, developing a progressive attitude to naturally produce molecular images of itself. Through this natural progression is how God matured. All creation is formed within the same sub-conscious and conscious universal mind, where all things were developed. The sub-consciousness developed its conscious companion to express itself through, as an equal in all things is the only companion the sub-conscious can naturally dwell with. From the masculine first God – anti-matter – came forth God’s natural feminine equal, matter. Accordingly, their whole creation/family is made in their image.

Out of the negative anti-matter of eternity – which is, as it were, masculine – came forth the positive matter, being as it were feminine, to complete the whole. There also existed neutrality when the negative and positive are mixing together as one. The Earth’s solar system is the first and, at this time, only place of order that was created from the chaotic universal mind of God (darkness and light). God is negative and positive, masculine and feminine: God is eternity, inhabits eternity, and personifies eternity. Elohiym (Gods: masculine and feminine) advanced a creation, which is part of themselves. All entities created from the negative and positive have different levels of consciousness – a level of understanding. Humans have the greatest consciousness among all creatures.

Eternity – being the one that is and has always been – is known to us as God: the highest consciousness, above all and is all and in all. God, the personification of masculine and feminine, advanced a creation that was a mirror image of itself. Therefore, the highest consciousness progressively developed, in a natural way, appropriate bodies of matter, which genetically inherited varying degrees of consciousness.

As the consciousness of Earth’s creation became enlightened – especially in humans – so God became enlightened. Each vessel genetically acquired a measure of consciousness and understanding. Humans were the last specie to evolve, having the greatest awareness among all other previous forms of evolved life. This meant that mankind was the greatest image of God over all the other earthen vessels. Accordingly, mankind genetically received the greatest consciousness of a higher awareness. During the first creation, the highest divine consciousness would learn by experience which laws would

work in a harmonious creation, how its creation should think and act, and by what principles the lower vessels of awareness should live by.

Everything we see with our eyes is interpreted by the brain. An image of what you see with your eyes is revealed in your mind. Eyes are only receptacles, which gather light-wave particles to send this coded data to your brain to be processed and viewed. After the data is analyzed, an image will be seen in your mind, not in your eyes. The same principle applies to all your senses, data is collected and sent to the brain for processing. This is only possible because eyes and genetics have evolved from a state of blindness to have the knowledge to decode the data that your evolved senses receive from their indigenous surroundings.

In God's perfect recreation, everything has a cause and effect upon each other in a harmonious way. Everything relies on something else, like a never-ending revolving circle. One thing supplies another, which is then converted for something else to use and so on. In contradiction to God's evolved laws of nature, mankind is creating an ever-increasing strange world. Humans have converted the balanced elements into an unbalanced environment, which is out of synch with the cycle of nature. The products that man makes are so contrary to creation that after their limited use is spent nothing can live off the product. When a product is recycled, this only results in more contamination, which nothing can breathe or eat. In God's new creation, everything that is taken from something is restored by something else to complete the infinite cycle of creation. This is the new image of eternity. The progression of God's new creation is like a revolving circle, able to move in either direction, having no beginning and no ending.

After the first creation on this Earth was destroyed, twelve planets in our solar system were made new. Through the first world of this Earth, before Adam and Eve of Genesis, a progression of laws had manifested. The good things that were perceived from the first creation were used as the building blocks for the newly created planets in this solar system. On these new planets is where the angels dwelt as perfect humans. A male (Adam-type) and female (Eve-type) Lucifer were made in the expressed physical image of the masculine and feminine Spirit of Elohiym on each of the twelve planets/stars. Our world was a

recall of one of the angels' twelve perfect worlds when this world was replenished by Adam and Eve of Genesis. All the evening and morning stars (Lucifers) of the twelve newly created planets were made in the highest physical image of the highest masculine and feminine consciousness of the universe. These Lucifer's were once of the first humans to experience the evil things of the first creation followed by their offspring. Awareness had evolved within the species of God's first creation (being fully evolved within the minds of humans). Near the end of the first creation, Elohiym realized which principles of law would work harmoniously together without going wrong. The first law, which was naturally practiced in the first creation, was labeled as the knowledge of evil. Accordingly, the ways of the first creation were realized to be evil. From that time, evil experiences became contrary to the universal mind of God. This evolved creation was perceived as evil through the humans living in that time.

The only reason why things of evil are thought of as wrong is that the highest consciousness first experienced evil through the experiences of the evolved species of the first creation. Thereby, it ultimately declared them to be evil. This genetic information of experiencing the sensation of evil, an understanding of right and wrong, is programmed into each human vessel (human body) that is born into this recalled world of ours. Thereby people can reveal their spirits' true inclination. Those who choose the good doctrine of the two latter-day witnesses will realize that the evil things experienced in this world do not work. Hence, through their actions, they can show how they have the same mind as the living God – the highest consciousness.

Elohiym experienced, through the first creation, the first principles of good in contrast to evil. The highest consciousness is referred to as Elohiym: masculine and feminine Gods. God, then knowing by experience what laws do work, knew to choose the good and reject the bad. The only reason people of this recalled world understand good and bad is that the people of the first creation on Earth had already realized, through experience, the difference between good and evil. We have the ability of knowing and experiencing the difference between good and evil through certain active genes in our DNA, which were passed down from generation to generation. From the genetics of Adam and Eve of Genesis came the knowledge of good and evil, once

they partook of the tree of good and evil. Enzymes in the fruit of the tree of good and evil activated in humans the dormant genes to perceive evil characteristics mixed with the genes pertaining to the perception of good characteristics.

It is good for a man in perfection to have a wife. God decided that there will be harmony if the male and female are of each other, just as Eve was of Adam. They can telepathically perceive each others thoughts, without language. In perfection, a husband and wife will be as one mind in two bodies, which are born as twins: hence they are brother, sister, and spouse. The two would not want to be with any other person. To each other, they are the most glorious beings they would desire – for they are as the same person divided into a male and female body. In this world, all things grow old, ugly, and die. In God's kingdom, all things mature and then reverse to become new and more beautiful. The ripened fruit on the tree of life contains enzymes that reverse the aging process. Thereby, humans will achieve higher glories and advance in wisdom, so that we may experience where God has been, from glory to glory. In God's new creation, everything will have its perfect mate. All the surroundings will be available for the perfect mates to enjoy and be one with. Through this new doctrine, many shall attain to a higher level of consciousness over the other earthen vessels (people). In the kingdom of God, there will be greater bodies of glory (maturity) for those who attain a great awareness at this time through the scroll of life's revelation.

The first creation was destroyed and covered over with water and, as it were, figuratively encapsulated by a sea of glass (gemstone) around the firmament, so none would know God's secret. A meteorite caused the destruction of all life that evolved in the first creation, as the chaos of the cosmos was of the first creation of evil things. For evil thoughts to come into God's universal mind, God requires its creation to be expressing evil. After the first creation was destroyed, God made all things new in this solar system. Perfect human bodies were born in the new creation for the former spirits of the first creation to dwell in. These spirits (minds) had dwelt in the imperfect human bodies during the first creation. Perfect humans are known to us as the angelic beings that dwelt on twelve new stars (planets) in the future. The world where we dwell at this time has the good ways of the angels' new creation mixed with the evil ways of the

first creation. These ways are recalled back to existence to reveal the good spirits within the minds of people from the bad. Only the righteous spirits who accept this doctrine will be born again in their new heaven and new Earth.

The angelic beings had not the inclination or the capability to question God in any way in regards to their existence. Melchizedek and Shekinah manifested as Metatron at twilight in the Edens of the angels' worlds. Metatron was the light source of wisdom and knowledge for the Adams and Eves who dwelt on each of the twelve new planets in this solar system. A rebellious masculine Lucifer was the Adams on a third of twelve planets. He was made in the image of the Highest Masculine Consciousness. The position of each Adam on twelve planets was equated with the covering angel who stood on the mercy seat's right side. The rebellious feminine Lucifer dwelt as the Eves on a third of the twelve planets. She was made in the expressed image of the Highest Feminine Consciousness. The position of each Eve was equated with the covering angel who stood on the mercy seat's left side. The Adams and Eves created on two thirds of these twelve planets were the righteous Lucifers who are of the highest consciousness of God, being the major part of God's mind that did not rebel as the other minority-part of God's mind rebelled. These Adams and Eves, which did not rebel on two thirds of the planets, are still equated with the position of the right and left hand covering angels upon the mercy seat. In the mind of these righteous Adams and Eves dwelt the spirit of Michael (righteous Adam) and Gabriel (righteous Eve). The Adams and Eves who dwelt upon a third of the stars (planets) in heaven have lost their previous position. All the angels who dwelt on twelve planets were perfect humans knowing only good. Rebellion in heaven was very subtle, where Melchizedek and Shekinah perceived pride springing up within the Lucifers who dwelt upon a third of the twelve planets. This pride caused all the angels born on these four planets to be like their mother (rebellious Eve) and father (rebellious Adam). Therefore, God returned to the beginning of the angels' world, hence our world, to deal with the rebellion that took place in the future. Our recalled world on Earth has been brought back in measure. It is the original abode of all the angels, when they dwelt as imperfect humans who practiced mainly evil during the first creation.

When the angels' new worlds were created, God had blotted out its memory concerning the first creation upon Earth. Accordingly, God's knowledge concerning the first creation remained a secret until a subtle rebellion arose in the angels' worlds. This reminded God of the past creation. Prior to the rebellion in heaven, the former things of the first creation did not come into the mind of the highest consciousness. On a particular day, certain Adams and Eves and all their angels (offspring) became rebellious while dwelling on a third (four) of the new twelve planets.

In the new heavens around the twelve new planets, the masculine and feminine mates are equal in all things. All the Lucifers dwelling on twelve planets were equated with the anointed covering cherubs who stood on the right and left side of the ark's mercy seat. These evening and morning stars received new knowledge from Elohiym (Melchizedek and Shekinah). Thereafter, they passed this knowledge to their offspring. This meant that Adam and Eve, who were the first two of each new planet, would be wiser than their offspring, as the light of all new truth was given through them. Certain masculine and feminine Lucifers – Adams and Eves who dwelt on a third of the new planets in this solar system – were created perfect in all their ways until God recognized they had become proud. These rebellious evening and morning stars (Lucifers) are of the same spirit, which is that part of God that became proud. All their angels upon their planets also became proud, since they are of the same spirit as their parents. Prior to the rebellion, the masculine and feminine Lucifers would always direct the adoration from the angelic beings to the light source: Metatron.

God had no choice but to return to this past recalled world of ours, so the subtle rebellion of the rebellious Lucifers and their rebellious angels could be seen for what it is. Accordingly, each spirit within the mind of every angel has been genetically placed in the mind of each human body that now has the ability to do good and evil. The rebellious Lucifers and the rebellious angels could not perceive their subtle rebellion. Their perfect human bodies could not outwardly express their spirits' true inclination. These rebellious Adams and Eves and their rebellious angels, who dwelt on a third part of the new stars/planets, are all a part of God's universal mind. All the rebellious are that part of God's mind which prefers a world where the knowledge to do

good and evil exists. The majority of God's conscious mind – which is of the same mind as the righteous Adams and Eves and their angels who dwelt on two thirds of the new stars – prefer the way things were in the new worlds. Each rebellious Lucifer and their offspring were more inclined to the ways of the first creation; hence, the reason why iniquity was found in them. Accordingly, the dormant genetics of evil inclinations began to awaken the minds of the rebellious angels to the sensation of pride. Had God allowed the subtle rebellion of pride to continue, eventually all the evil ways of the first creation would have been practiced on these angels' four planets.

The archangel Michael and archangel Gabriel were of the same mind as the righteous Adam (image of Melchizedek) and Eve (image of Shekinah) on each of the angels' eight new planets. These evening and morning stars were the masculine and feminine manifestation of the highest consciousness. Lucifer is a title of each Adam and Eve on each of the twelve planets. These Lucifers were the greatest physical manifestation of God in human form. The children of these evening (moon) and morning (sun) stars were the next physical manifestation of God in human form and so on. The righteous feminine Lucifers (Eves) who dwelt on two thirds of the planets, which did not rebel, are referred to as that part of God which is of the Spirit of Shekinah and Gabriel. These angels are able to partake of the tree of life's ripened fruits, which reverse the aging process, before certain dormant genetics within them pertaining to the awareness of evil are awakened. The enzymes in this tree's fruit are able to keep these genetics dormant. This tree's fruit takes hundreds of years to ripen.

All minerals, plants, animals and anything in this universe are all a part of the consciousness of God; they are all created by thoughts in the universal mind of eternity. The angels (perfect humans) who dwelt on one third of twelve planets were born of the rebellious Adams and Eves. They are of that part of God which prefers the ways of this world where we dwell. The rebellious on this Earth will reject the latter-day physical manifestation of the two witnesses – Michael and Gabriel in human form. These two anointed messengers have the same mind as the Adams and Eves who dwelt on two thirds of the angels' planets. None of the rebellious on Earth are of the righteous Adams and Eves' children. These children dwelt as

the righteous angels in heaven.

When the righteous on Earth accept the two latter-day witnesses, it reveals that they were once an angel who was born from the loins of a righteous Adam and Eve in heaven in this solar system. The Adams and Eves who dwelt on a third of the stars (planets) of this solar system subtly rebelled after they were created perfect. All the past memories of the first destroyed creation were hidden within the darkness of God's universal mind. Therefore, since the mind in every angel (or human of our world) is the image of God's mind, the rebellious angels were able to find the taboo knowledge within their own minds. The mind of the rebellious, as it were, reached out and took hold of pride, which was hidden within certain dormant genes of evil. The righteous Adams and Eves were not that way inclined, just as their offspring on two thirds of the newly created planets were like-minded.

All angels in heaven were given eternal life with no requirements and had access to the tree of life. God could not arbitrarily destroy the rebellious in heaven without violating God's law by which everything exists. However, God has the ability to turn back time, since all creation and time exists in the mind of God. At any time, God can revisit any past event that has taken place within its universal mind. When God recalled this world, all thoughts pertaining to the angels' worlds then resided in its sub-conscious mind. Through the ways of our recalled world, God will reveal the minds of the rebellious angels by showing them that these ways of good mixed with evil do not work.

During and after the biblically prophesied millennium, the plan of God will be revealed to the rebellious angels in the judgment. At that time, the scrolls, which recorded every past generation, and then the scroll of life – which records this last generation and the biblical millennium – are revealed to them. These scrolls will show how the rebellious on Earth rejected and persecuted the living anointed in each generation and the righteous who believed the living messenger's doctrine. The rebellious humans who once dwelt as rebellious angels on a third of the planets will have played their part in each scroll. When the rebellious angels view the scrolls during the judgment, then they will agree that God is righteous and just to blot the rebellious of this world out of existence. At that time, the

rebellious angels in heaven will not immediately realize that they were the rebellious in this recalled world. All the rebellious will be shown how they lived their lives on Earth that was contrary to the latter-day plan of salvation. This is the reason why Melchizedek and Shekinah revisited, in our recalled world, the ways of the first creation mixed with the ways of the angels' new creation – to reveal the righteous spirits in contrast to rebellious spirits. This could only be accomplished by genetically placing each spirit (character/mind) that was in the mind of an angel into the mind of each person living in this world. The ways of this recalled world are designed to amplify the subtle rebellion that took place in the future worlds, since our minds can perceive good and evil.

God had condemned the original evil ways of the first creation, which are now revisited in this recalled world. Once the rebellious humans of this recalled world are judged during and after the biblical millennium, all things thereafter will be shown from the scroll of life's record as having been made new during the biblical millennium. The first creation that manifested evil was necessary to establish good laws and principles that would be used in all of God's new creation. The former evil ways, which were once practiced in the Earth's first creation, and the good things of the angels' new worlds are what we in this recalled world are experiencing in measure.

It took six days for Elohiym to recall from its mind all that is of this recalled world. When Adam and Eve were placed in the recalled Garden of Eden, they were commanded to "replenish" the Earth; hence to "refill" the Earth as it once was. Adam and Eve of this world were a mirror image of the rebellious Adams and Eves who dwelt on a third of the new planets in heaven. In the recalled Eden was the tree with the knowledge of good and evil. This tree was already in the Garden of Eden before Adam and Eve of Genesis had sinned. God already had the understanding of evil because it was practiced in the first creation. The fruits of the tree containing the knowledge of good and evil paralleled the thoughts within the mind of Adam and Eve of Genesis.

A serpent's actions of eating the forbidden fruit over a period of months beguiled Eve. The serpent personified Adam and Eve's inclination to partake of their thoughts regarding the forbidden fruit, just as the Adams and Eves who dwelt on a third

of the angels' planets subtly rebelled and became proud. This subtle rebellion is equated with the rebellion of Adam and Eve in this world; they desired the taboo fruit and succumbed to the beguiling subliminal words of the serpent when it ate the forbidden fruit without dying. The serpent in the Garden of Eden is likened to the thoughts in the minds of the rebellious Lucifers, dwelling on a third of the angels' twelve planets, who partake of their own beguiling thoughts (fruits).

The tree of the knowledge of good and evil with the serpent – in those days serpents naturally dwelt on the limbs of trees – brought a chain of events into play. Hence, the awareness of evil and good would reveal the subtle rebellion that took place upon four rebellious stars (planets). All the spirits in the righteous angels who did not rebel in heaven are in the same humans in this world who will be saved, since they shall play the part as a believer of the Chosen Vessel's new doctrine in this recalled world. Therefore, these latter-day saints choose to play a part in the scroll of life's record as faithful saints when they accept, support, and promote the living anointed's proclamation of the seventh angel's warnings. The righteous who accept the new doctrine of this latter-day living messenger confess on Earth that this world's ways do not work; thereby, they are in agreement with the majority of God's mind. However, the rebellious who reject the new doctrine of the latter-day living anointed will, during the judgment, also confess that the majority of God's mind is righteous.

All the scrolls, which recorded the events of past generations, and the scroll of life – which is recording all events of this last generation and the initial 1,000 years of a new Earth – will be revealed to the rebellious angels during the judgment. At that time, they will be made to realize that there is no place for them in this recalled world or the new creation of God. The last scroll/scroll of life will have blotted the rebellious from its record when they perish in the time of trouble. The rebellious are the minority part of God's creation. All the rebellious people who prefer the things of this world will end up in the lake of fire. It will be revealed how the rebellious chose the man-made beliefs and things of this world over this saving divine doctrine for today. After the rebellious are destroyed in the lake of fire, which takes place before the biblically prophesied millennium, God will recall the beginning point of the new planets back to its

conscious mind. On each of these twelve new planets will then dwell the new righteous Adams and Eves and their righteous offspring (redeemed) during the biblical millennium and on.

The Adams and Eves who shall dwell on the new worlds of the redeemed will have the same spirit (mind) as Michael and Gabriel. These are the same two messengers who have manifested on this recalled Earth in every generation as God's true witnesses. In this last generation, they will gather their children who will be written in the scroll of life as overcomers of false beliefs. Hence, they escape death by Abaddon's (comet's) plagues in the time of trouble. All the redeemed are gathered by two anointed messengers, who reveal present truth to the redeemed of this last generation. After the lake of fire consumes this recalled world, the redeemed will be born as perfect humans – with their perfect mates – from the new Adams and new Eves on twelve new planets of this solar system during the 1,000-year – millennial – period. These perfect humans, who are born in their new worlds, will grow from glory to glory while they dwell with their perfect mates in the paradise of their own gardens.

In the Book of Genesis, it mentions a Garden of Eden that was the home to the first two: Adam and Eve. Within this garden were certain animals that were chosen from among all the other progressing (incomplete) species of the first creation. The Eden of Genesis is an exact recall of how the twelve new worlds of the angels were. At the beginning of the biblically prophesied millennium, these angelic worlds will be recalled for the redeemed of this world to be born and dwell in.

In this recalled world where we dwell, there are no part beast and part man type of animals as there was in the evolution of the first creation. The progression of life in the first creation had the inspiration to bring forth all sorts of creatures. Humans were born at the end of the animal chain. All other in-between species and human-like monkeys were not recalled in the new worlds of the angels (perfect humans) or in this recalled world where we dwell. Many strange looking animals and part-humans came out of the progression of the first creation.

The world where we currently dwell has the good things of the new creation of the angels mixed with the evil knowledge of the first creation, where most animals preyed upon one another. However, this was not the case in the perfect worlds of the angels (perfect humans). In each world of the angels, all animals

are herbivores, just as the naturally naked angels are all vegetarians.

THE FIRST WORLD

A.) Earth Created in Lake of Fire



The earth was created from a lake of fire. No other life existed at the creation of the earth.

B.) Lake of Fire Becomes Water



The earth that was created from a lake of fire was now covered in water, see *Genesis 1:2*.

C.) Sun, Moon and Planets



The solar system was formed. The water that was covering the earth became part of the atmosphere.

D.) First Humans Evolve



The first humans were of the first creation on earth. They lived in a world of evil.

E.) Destruction of First Creation



The first creation was destroyed by a meteorite, which caused the earth to become a lake of fire and then to be covered with water.

F.) God Resurrects Spirits on Sea of Glass of New Heaven and New Earth



God places a figurative sea of glass around the earth's past and resurrected the spirits of those who were upon the first earth. These spirits were placed in Angelic bodies upon their new physical world.

THE RE-CREATION OF EARTH

M.) No More Sea of Glass around the New Heaven and New Earth



After the millennium and destruction of the wicked, the new heaven and new earth are recalled.

L.) The Earth Becomes a Lake of Fire



The great multitude is gathered into the ensign by the first two groups of redeemed. The earth becomes a lake of fire, see *Revelation 19:20*.

K.) Comet Hits the Earth to Awaken the Plagues of God's Wrath



Ash and smoke issue out of the crater, darkening the sun, moon and stars, see *Revelation 6:12; Matthew 24:29; Isaiah 13:10; Joel 3:15*. The great multitude is gathered before the whole earth becomes a lake of fire.

J.) Noah's Flood: Waters Cover the Whole Earth



Noah's flood was caused by lava evaporating the sea's waters, which came down upon the earth, see *Genesis 7:11, 12*.

I.) Adam and Eve are Recreated and Replenish the Earth



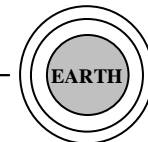
God separates the waters from the waters in *Genesis 1:6*. Adam and Eve are recreated and replenish the earth, see *Genesis 1:28; Ecclesiastes 1:9,10*.

H.) God Recalls the New Earth's Beginning



Because of rebellion, God returned to the beginning of the angels' creation, hence the world where we dwell.

G.) The Angels Dwell upon the Figurative Sea of Glass of Their New World



Certain Lucifers and certain angels subtly rebel in heaven, see *Ezekiel 28:13-19; Isaiah 14:12-15*. God's throne figuratively sits on the circle of the newly created earth, see *Isaiah 40:22; Nahum 1:3; Job 9:8*.

Past, Present and Future Creation

A. The first creation before Adam and Eve of Genesis progressed to the first human beings in the universe. Their creation was mainly evil because it was filled with pride, hate, lust, greed and murder. God was able to differentiate between good and evil because of the first creation that was later destroyed and covered with water.

B. A meteorite caused the first creation to be destroyed with lava, which became a flood of water (see *Genesis 1:2*). The evil of the first creation was hid under this water. God knew through the experiences of the first creation that the knowledge of evil caused sorrow and pain. Therefore evil was taken away, and then only good was used in the new creation of the angels' worlds.

C. Scripture refers to a sea of glass around the destroyed earth to illustrate that beneath it lies the past destroyed first creation. The angels dwelt upon the figurative sea of glass, which is figuratively around the earth where God's throne is situated (see *Revelation 4:6*; *Ezekiel 1:22*) after the first earth was destroyed to convey that our recalled world is of the past.

D. God takes the spirits that were once in the humans of the first creation and places the spirits into angelic bodies. Lucifer is the Adams and Eves who are the covering cherubs and seraphs in the new Edens. Each new Eden is likened to the figurative city of God, New Jerusalem. All the spirits of those who were upon the earth in the first creation had been resurrected to be born as angels in their new world upon a sea of glass. These angels could only perceive the knowledge of good, having no memory of their previous existence in an evil-filled world.

E. The angels, who were once the first humans, were born in their new world upon the figurative sea of glass, which concealed their old world. The Lucifers who dwelt as the Adams and Eves on a third of the new planets became proud. This meant, the evil of the first creation had subtly filtered through to Lucifer. The pride of Lucifer, who dwelt on a third of the stars/planets in this solar system, caused all their children/angels dwelling thereon to also become subtly rebellious.

F. At the rebellion of each Lucifer – who dwelt on a third of the new starts – and the rebellion of their angels, God, as it were, set in motion events in this recalled world that would cause them to be blotted-out of God's mind. Hence out of the scroll of life. The righteous Adams and Eves dwelt on two thirds of the planets with all their children/angels, who will remain written in the scroll of life.

G. God recalled the earth because of the rebellion that took place on a third of the stars in heaven. All the angels who dwelt on all twelve stars/planets in this solar system are born on this revisited earth as us humans. The people who accept the doctrine of the two witnesses, who are the righteous Michael and Gabriel who did not rebel, reveal that they have the spirit of a righteous angel dwelling in their mind.

H. The Kid Goat on earth is Michael in human form, just as the Lamb is Gabriel in human form. These two messengers have been born in this last generation. The scriptures can only be fulfilled in our generation when a great star/comet hits the land. A great earthquake takes place when it impacts the land. Then a huge volcanic crater will explode to release its plagues of God's (seventh angel's) wrath.

I. The destruction of the wicked as shown from the scroll of life is their second death, which is a rerun of their first death. Thereafter, the new planets of this solar system are recalled. The spirits of the redeemed who entered the fiery ensign of New Jerusalem are born on their new planet as perfect angels.

J. The righteous spirits of the Adams and Eves, who dwelt on two thirds of the planets, will be duplicated and placed within all Adams and Eves on all twelve planets. From these Adams and Eves in the new heavens and new planets will be born all the redeemed who were gathered from this earth. The latter-day redeemed were the former angels who did not rebel in heaven.

K. All the redeemed will be gathered within the fiery ensign's light of New Jerusalem. The people who are redeemed from this earth will be with God for 1,000 years, being the time of the biblical millennium (see *Revelation 20:4*). The city of New Jerusalem is like a depository of righteous spirits, which will be born in the new planets in perfect human bodies of angels.

L. After the biblical millennium, the wicked of this last generation are recalled back to their former lives for a little season. Their judgment of the scroll of life's record lasts for 100 years (see *Isaiah 65:20*). From within the city of New Jerusalem, the books of past generations and then the book of life are opened to the angels. They will see the rebellious on earth consumed in the second lake of fire, which is a replay of the first lake of fire. However, the scroll of life will show the righteous on earth escaping the comet's plagues.

Recall the Past and Future

Isaiah 41:22 *Let them bring them forth* {interpretations of God's word}, *and shew US* {God the Father and Mother who manifest as the two witnesses: moon and duplicate sun} *what shall happen* {in the last generation}: *let THEM* {church ministers, scholars, theologians, prophets who quote the Bible} *shew the FORMER* {history of the past before Adam and Eve} *THINGS* {why God told Adam and Eve to replenish the Earth}, *what they be, that WE* {Elohiym of Genesis 3:22} *may consider them, and know the LATTER END* {fulfillment, conclusion} *of them; or declare us THINGS for TO COME* {the future things in Revelation 1:19; John 16:13 that are written in the Book of Revelation and in the writings of the prophets}.

41:23 *Shew* {reveal} *the things that are to come HEREAFTER* {as written in the Book of Revelation}, *that we may know that YE* {church ministers, scholars, theologians, prophets who quote the Bible} *are GODS* {as the people who eat the two-sided little scroll – seventh angel – become, see Psalm 82:6}: *yea, do good, or do evil* {as God/little scroll does, see Isaiah 45:7}, *that we may be dismayed, and behold it together* {Christendom is full of confusion whose worship of God has become an abomination}.

41:24 *Behold, ye are of NOTHING* {today, this is referring to the Christian churches without the knowledge of the seventh angel/little scroll; hence, they are in the Laodicean condition, see Revelation 3:17}, *and your work of nought: an ABOMINATION* {Christendom's beliefs and ideals/mark of the beast, see Revelation 13:4, 16, 17} *is he* {person} *that chooseth YOU* {the person who claims to be inspired of God yet has not the true understanding of what is written in the seventh angel's seven thunders, see Revelation 10:1-3}.

41:25 *I* {God} *have raised up one from the north* {referring to the latter-day messenger who is typified by the Assyrian in Isaiah 10:5}, *and he shall come: from the rising of the sun* {referring to the same messenger who is typified by Cyrus the Persian in Isaiah 45:1} *shall he call upon my NAME* {Hayah Havah/seventh angel}: *and he shall COME* {this messenger personifies the comet's effects} *upon princes as upon mortar, and as the potter treadeth clay.*

Only the Chosen Vessel can reveal to the people of this last generation the mysteries of God, which are written on the first side of the seven-sealed scroll of life in *Revelation 5:1*. The latter-day Kid Goat manifested to fulfill his ministry as latter-day Aaron, David, Elijah, king of Assyria, and Cyrus/king of Persia. His ministry is recorded on the initial four of seven parts of the scroll of life's first side, while his death is recorded on the fifth and sixth parts (see *Revelation 6:9*).

The Even-Kid Goat of this last generation had the same spirit in his mind as was in the body of Jesus/Yahshua. In our generation, latter-day Elijah revealed his ministry to his followers according to the record on the first side of the scroll of life's first four parts. After the total failure of the first latter-day Man Child's ministry on April 19, 1993, the Chosen Vessel, as it were, received latter-day Elijah's (first latter-day Man Child's) mantle. Thereafter, latter-day Elisha (Chosen Vessel) began his ministry by revealing six small visions beneath six seals/bands, which were around the rolled-up scroll of life's first side.

Before our world was recalled, as recorded in Genesis, the Earth was covered in water (see *Genesis 1:2*). The first chapter of Genesis reveals Elohiym recalling this world in six days. All the good things of this world are of the angels' worlds mixed with the evil inclinations of the first creation. This reveals how all things of our world, which were recalled in the first week of Genesis, had already existed upon the Earth prior to the recreation of Adam and Eve of Genesis. All events that took place in our recalled world were allowed to play through from the beginning to its end during the first timeline. Thereafter, all generations are being replayed over and over. Hence, there is nothing new taking place in a generation that had not already taken place during the first timeline, except the plan of salvation.

***Ecclesiastes 1:9** The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is NO NEW THING under the sun.*

***1:10** Is there any thing whereof it may be said, See, this is new? IT HATH BEEN ALREADY of old time, which was before us {see also Ecclesiastes 3:15}.*

Through the Spirit (mind) of prophecy, the writer of Ecclesiastes says in one instance that the things of this world,

which we are familiar with, have already taken place. This includes the first creation, the angels' worlds, and the first timeline of our world. The question is, what is the reason for mankind revisiting the past Earth? *Ecclesiastes 1:9, 10* says that everything that is experienced in the here and now and the things that are going to be experienced in the near future have already been done.

The four beasts in *Revelation 4:6* have eyes before and behind. This reveals that they will have received the duplicate sun's light (eyes before) and the moon's light (eyes behind), according to the scroll of life's seventh angel's record. Therefore, they understand the seventh angel's warnings of what is about to take place in the last generation of our world. These four six-winged beasts represent the Chosen Vessel's followers, who are of the first latter-day group of redeemed. When a person receives the seventh angel's knowledge, then that person is able to clearly see the past types and their relationship to the fulfillment of latter-day prophecies.

Genesis 1:27 So God {Elohiym: Father and Mother} created MAN {humans} in his {Elohiym's} own IMAGE {male and female is God's image, see *Romans 1:23, 26, 27*}, in the image of God {Elohiym: masculine and feminine, plural, equals} created HE {Metatron} HIM {Adam}; male and female created he THEM {Adam and Eve}.

1:28 And God {Elohiym/Metatron: Gods, plural} blessed them {Adam and Eve}, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and REPLENISH {which means to put back something that once existed upon the Earth} the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

The flood of Noah covered the past sinful world beneath it, just as the waters in *Genesis 1:2* concealed the destruction of the first creation beneath the waters. After the flood of Noah, God also told Noah to REPLENISH the Earth, just as God told Adam and Eve in *Genesis 1:28*.

Genesis 9:1 And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and REPLENISH the earth {in other words, put back something that was before Noah's flood;

hence, re-populate the Earth}.

Before God recreated Adam and Eve as recorded in Genesis, the masculine and feminine Lucifers had already subtly rebelled on a third of the new planets in heaven. The bringing forth of Adam and Eve of Genesis in this world was because of the subtle rebellion that took place in the angels' worlds. This recreated Earth where we dwell is for the sole purpose of revealing the righteous spirits of angels, who did not rebel in heaven, in contrast to the rebellious spirits of angels who did rebel in heaven. A spirit (character) dwelt within each of the minds of perfect human bodies of angels. Now each of these same spirits dwells in the mind of a human body, which is born in this recreated Earth that has the ability to do good and evil.

The angels in heaven had no way of comprehending evil, since they were perfect human beings. Therefore, it is only through the actions of people born in this world that God can show the rebellious angels the consequence of their rebellion in the time of judgment.

***Ezekiel 28:9** Wilt THOU {Lucifer} yet say before him that slayeth thee, I am God? but thou shalt be a man {in every generation, there has been one or more sons and daughters of perdition who had in their body the same spirit that dwelt in the rebellious Lucifers/Adam and Eves}, and no God, in the hand of him that slayeth thee.*

After the first creation, God (being masculine and feminine) created in the Earth's solar system physical worlds. Through these worlds, God expressed its greatest masculine and feminine image. Twelve new stars (planets) and their moons were created in the future of this solar system for the angels to dwell in. Thereafter, when rebellion arose in heaven, God returned to the beginning of the angels' new worlds to recall our present world into existence.

***Genesis 37:9** And HE {Joseph, son of Jacob} dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the SUN and the MOON and the ELEVEN STARS {angels' planets} made obeisance to ME {Joseph represented the twelfth planet}.*

Joseph, through the Holy Spirit, was describing our solar system where the angels dwelt in the future. The twelfth planet was symbolized by Joseph. His eleven brethren symbolized the other eleven stars (planets), which are also mentioned in *Genesis 37:10*.

Revelation 12:1 *And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a WOMAN {this woman represents, in the first instance, the Holy Spirit, whose image was the Eves in heaven} clothed with the SUN, and the MOON {symbolizing the Adams} under her feet, and upon her head a crown of TWELVE STARS {these twelve stars represent the angels' twelve planets}:*

Upon the twelve new stars dwelt Her (Holy Spirit's) children (angelic beings), just as Eve brought forth her children upon the Earth. All the Eves on twelve stars/planets were made in the image of the woman in heaven. The Adams on these twelve stars were made in the image of Melchizedek, who personifies the moon's light. Today, the feminine Holy Spirit personifies the scroll of life's second side and spiritual New Jerusalem (church) on Earth. The face of the heavenly woman is as the regular sun in the daylight part of a day. Round about her crown are twelve stars, just as the planets in this solar system revolve around the sun. Once the rebellious humans in this world have been blotted out of the scroll of life's record – hence, out of creation – the righteous humans will be born as perfect angels in the new worlds of this solar system. At that time, it will seem as if rebellion never arose, since all memory of the past will be erased from the universal conscious mind of God (scroll of life's seventh angel).

All things are created as thoughts in God's (seventh angel's) mind. Therefore, God can recall any thought that has been, whether in the past or the future, and replay it as many times as the universal mind of God wants. The generation we live in is played over many times, so the latter-day redeemed can be gathered in small groups. At the same time, these replays reveal the repeated actions of rebellious people who follow their same rebellious path to destruction each time.

God recreated twelve planets in our solar system that were designed for each separate tribe of the angels to live on. These twelve stars (planets) parallel the twelve sons/tribes of Jacob. As

some of the tribes of Israel took their possessions outside the Promised Land, this attitude reflected the subtle rebellion that took place on one third of the twelve planets.

Scripture reveals that around the Earth was a figurative gemstone foundation to illustrate that a past once existed beneath this figurative sea of glass, which encapsulated the former destroyed world of the first creation. The Book of Isaiah illustrates how God's judgment-throne is sitting on a sea of glass/gemstone in the future of our recalled world. Accordingly, God's throne (Mount of Eden) is in each Eden of the angels' world during the time of the judgment.

Isaiah 40:21 *Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth?*

40:22 *It is HE {God} that SITTETH {upon his throne on the Mt. of Eden/Zion, see Revelation 4:2, 3} upon the CIRCLE {figurative gemstone foundation/sea of glass} OF THE EARTH {in the future of our day}, and the INHABITANTS {below on this recalled Earth} thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:*

Michael (Elijah-type) appeared in this last generation as the physical manifestation of the masculine part of Elohiym. Thereafter, Gabriel (Elisha-type) manifested as the masculine image of the feminine part of Elohiym. During the biblically prophesied millennium, they will be figuratively reigning upon the throne according to the scroll of life's first side. At that time, the redeemed within New Jerusalem, who are around the figurative throne after the biblical millennium, are those whom the two witnesses (Michael and Gabriel) will have gathered in this world prior to the beginning of the 1,000-year period.

This recalled Earth where we live reveals both evil, which once existed under the figurative sea of glass during the first creation, and good – which existed in the angels' worlds above the sea of glass – simultaneously. God kept a secret concerning the abode of the angels' first habitat. Perfect humans (angels) were reborn on their newly created planets upon a figurative sea of glass. Beneath this sphere of gemstone was the old destroyed world (see *Revelation 4:6; Ezekiel 1:22*). The sea of

glass/gemstone around the Earth refers to the terrible-looking crystal (diamond), which is the same sea of gemstone in John the Revelator's vision. The figurative sea of glass, which, as it were, was placed around the former creation of Earth, conveys that a past exists below it. As archeologists dig below the ground to find the past, so the illustration of a gemstone foundation (sea of glass) in heaven indicates that a former creation existed beneath it. Under the sea of glass (being a paved work, see *Exodus 24:10, Ezekiel 1:26*) was hidden the past destroyed world where the angels once lived as humans prior to our world being recalled. The Earth where we live incorporates the evils of the first creation; though, we are not reliving that first creation as a carbon copy of it.

When scripture refers to satan or angels visiting our world, the mind of God is causing that unnatural scenario to materialize. Angels are perfect humans who do not fly but are physically like us humans. However, they have no way of immediately expressing evil, since they were originally designed to comprehend only good in their world. God is able to supernaturally manifest angels on Earth to personify a trait of evil or good. When the serpent tempted Eve and caused her to disobey God's word, it personified a trait of the rebellious feminine Lucifer (Eve), who given the opportunity is as a serpent that beguiles people to rebel against God's revealed words of warning. God allowed Job to be plagued to reveal the rebellious Lucifer's character trait, which was personified as an adversary (satan) against Job in an attempt to prove God wrong. The satan who came to God with the sons of God in *Job 1:6* was an illustration that God temporarily created to reveal a trait of the mind of the rebellious Lucifer.

Job 1:6 *Now there was a day {after the flood} when the sons of God {being the righteous Adams who dwelt on two thirds of the stars/planets} came to present themselves before the LORD {on the figurative sea of glass of their Eden's mount}, and Satan came also among them {satan refers to a character trait in the mind of the Adams and Eves who dwelt on a third of the rebellious planets in heaven}.*

At certain times, the sons (Adams) of God would meet with God (Metatron) upon the Mount of Eden on each of their

planets, just as Adam and Eve met Elohiym/Metatron who walked and talked with them in Eden (see *Genesis 3:8*). The righteous sons of God, who dwelt on two thirds of the stars (planets), all have the same spirit of Michael dwelling in their mind. Their images on Earth are the prophets of God. All the righteous Eves who dwelt on two thirds of the planets have the same spirit of Gabriel dwelling in their mind. The earthly images of these particular Eves are the prophetesses of God. When masculine angels are illustrated from the duplicate sun's point of view they are referred to as masculine seraphs. According to the moon's light, other masculine angels are referred to as masculine cherubs.

The ark of the covenant, which God instructed Moses to build for the holy of holies (most holy room) of the sanctuary, had two covering angels attached upon it. One covering angel was on the right side, and another covering angel was upon the left side of the ark's mercy seat (throne of God), where the Shekinah's glory would manifest between these angels. These two covering angels symbolize the spirits within the minds of all the Lucifers, who were the Adams and Eves on two thirds of the twelve stars. The Adams and Eves who rebelled on a third of the twelve planets are described as having the combined minds (characteristics) of a dragon, serpent, devil, and satan. The righteous Eves who dwelt on two thirds of the planets remained in the physical and spiritual image of the woman in heaven.

In Genesis, God divided the waters that were covering the first creation upon the Earth and set clouds of water-vapor in the sky/heaven to surround the atmosphere (see *Genesis 1:6, 7*). These waters that were placed around this Earth's firmament are a figurative representation of a sea of glass. The new worlds of the angels are each shown as being built upon a figurative foundation (sea of glass) in the sky/heaven. This is God's way of saying that our recalled world is taking place beneath a figurative foundation of one of the twelve stories – gemstone foundations – in heaven (see *Amos 9:6*). Therefore we are, as it were, living in the past while the angels' worlds are in the future, as stated in *Psalms 8:5*.

Psalms 8:4 *What is man {humans}, that thou art mindful of him? and the son {offspring} of man, that thou visitest him?*

8:5 *For thou {God} hast made him {mankind} a little lower*

{hence, our world is a recall of the past that was hidden below a sea of glass of heaven/sphere of gemstone foundation} *than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.*

In *Psalms* 8:5, the psalmist states by the spirit of prophecy that mankind – born from Adam and Eve of Genesis on this recalled Earth – was made a little lower than the angels’ worlds. Accordingly, we are of the past beneath the figurative sea of glass of heaven, since each world of the angels is illustrated as being built in the future upon one of twelve gemstone foundations. A gemstone foundation is as a sphere around the first destroyed world on Earth. There was a whole world made of soil, trees, grass, rivers, an ocean, animals, and perfect humans (angels) dwelling on each figurative gemstone foundation.

God once reigned over each new planet, as illustrated by God manifesting on a mount within each Eden, which was built on a sea of glass. A sea of glass illustrates the future foundation encircles, as a sphere, around the destroyed past creation. After Armageddon is fulfilled on this recalled Earth, thereafter the spirit of the righteous Michael and the righteous Gabriel will reign over the rebellious planets of the angels. Before that can take place, this past Earth below the sea of glass had to be recalled to bring back the good and evil scenario that was hidden in the tree of good and evil. This knowledge of the tree of evil and good was originally gained from the first evil creation on Earth and the new good creation of the angels’ twelve worlds.

Genesis 2:9 *And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden {Eden}, and the TREE of KNOWLEDGE of GOOD and EVIL.*

All the trees were recalled back to existence on the third day in *Genesis* 1:11, 12, including a new tree with the knowledge of good and evil. Mankind (Adam and Eve of Genesis) was recalled during the evening’s and daylight’s twilight of the sixth day. It is obvious that the knowledge of evil existed prior to Adam and Eve of Genesis being recreated on the sixth day. Even before they had sinned, the tree with the knowledge of good and evil already contained the knowledge of evil, because

God had acquired the evil knowledge from the first creation before our world was recalled in Genesis. From the way of things that existed in the first creation, God understood the difference between good (light) and evil (darkness). The rebellious Lucifers (masculine and feminine, personify the moon's and sun's lights) represented the Adams and Eves who sinned upon a third of the angels' twelve newly created planets. The spirits that dwelt in the rebellious Lucifers have been cast down to be born in this recalled Earth. Thereby, their subtle rebellion will be revealed in an expressive way.

Isaiah 14:12 *How art thou fallen from heaven {where the new planets of the angels were each created on a figurative sea of glass}, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground {this speaks of the time when the latter-day false prophet will be destroyed}, which didst weaken the nations!*

The mind of the dragon, which has the characteristics of a serpent/beguiler, devil/tempter and satan/adversary, will be bound upon Earth in the lake of fire. Without any inhabitants on Earth, there is no way for the mind of the dragon to express itself. After the biblically prophesied millennium in *Revelation 20:7*, the mind of the dragon is restored. At that time, the rebellious, who died by plagues that culminated in the lake of fire in *Revelation 19:20*, will have their lives restored to the time just prior to the Chosen Vessel revealing his doctrine to spiritual Goshen/Christendom. This takes place during the judgment when the replay of this last generation is played over from the scroll of life's record after the biblical millennium.

Ezekiel 28:13 *Thou {rebellious Lucifer} hast been in Eden {the Edens on a third of the stars/planets, which the earthly Eden was an image of} the garden of God {each newly created planet has an Eden}; every precious stone was thy covering {the rebellious Lucifer is here being equated with the beautiful city of Tyre and to Jerusalem and her temple}, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.*

28:14 *Thou {referring to the mind of the rebellious Adams and*

Eves who dwelt on four of the twelve planets} *art the ANOINTED* {messiah, who was once symbolized by the olive trees and the two candlesticks in *Revelation 11:4*, being the two covering angels of their planet. Today, the righteous two olive trees symbolize the Adams and Eves – Lucifers – who did not rebel upon eight of the twelve future stars/planets} *CHERUB* {Lucifer is here being equated with the feminine Eve} *that COVERETH* {once equated with the angels that covered the ark of the covenant in *Exodus 25:19-22*. These positions were held by the masculine cherub/Lucifer upon the right side of God – God’s right hand – and the masculine image of the feminine seraph/Lucifer upon the left side, God’s left hand. The two anointed ones stood with God on the mount of each Eden of the twelve planets. After the judgment, the rebellious Lucifers will no longer have the title of evening star – masculine Lucifer – and morning star – feminine Lucifer}; *and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the HOLY MOUNTAIN* {Mt. Zion/Eden} *of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the STONES of FIRE* {sea of gemstone/glass, upon which their new Mountain of Eden was created in the angels’ worlds}.

All life upon this recalled Earth – since the fall of Adam and Eve of Genesis – practices the knowledge of evil (mixed with good), which God condemned in the first creation. After the destruction of the first creation, God saved every spirit (mind/character) that dwelt in humans and genetically placed each one in the perfect human body of an angel to be born in a new world. These angels initially had a new heart and mind that could only perceive the knowledge of good without the evil knowledge. In contrast, everyone in this recalled world of sin has experienced the good things (health, food, love, friendship, etc.) with the evil things. Every individual makes the choice to worship the man-made ways of this world or worship the seventh angel’s new doctrine, which is revealed by the latter-day anointed of God. Those spirits in angels who did not rebel on two thirds of the planets in heaven will be the same spirits on this recalled Earth who accept this new doctrine. The rebellious people who reject the Chosen Vessel’s doctrine are instead worshipping the same mind of the dragon, which they worshipped in heaven when they dwelt as angels on a third of the planets. Certain people in this world, whose spirit is of the

rebellious angels, will reject this new doctrine and will meet their demise in the time of trouble (comet's plagues).

Daniel 12:1 *And at that time {fulfillment of Daniel 11:45} shall Michael {and Gabriel} STAND UP {resurrect}, the great PRINCE {Daniel 9:25; Isaiah 9:6; Revelation 1:5 refer to the prince – latter-day Cyrus and Darius – whose ministry is written on the scroll of life's first side} which standeth for the CHILDREN {who are the image of a great multitude of righteous angels} of THY {latter-day Daniel's/Chosen Vessel's} PEOPLE {first and second latter-day groups of redeemed who are the image of the firstborn among the righteous angels}: and there shall be a TIME OF TROUBLE {plagues released by a comet's impact}, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time THY {Chosen Vessel's} people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found WRITTEN {as a believer} in the BOOK {the righteous angels in heaven are the same humans on this Earth who will be written as overcomers of latter-day Babylon in the book/scroll of life; these people will be restored to their former new world}.*

Michael is latter-day Cyrus (first latter-day Man Child) who resurrects to life when the comet hits the U.S.A. In this last generation of our world, a comet's impact will begin a terrible time of trouble initially in the U.S.A. During the time of trouble, the image of the city of New Jerusalem on Earth will be as a fiery light within the U.S.A. This fiery light is the ensign to which a great multitude will be gathered into after the initial five months of plagues (see *Revelation 9:5*).

Revelation 21:10 *And he carried me away in the spirit {hence John is viewing the vision in his mind/spirit} to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven {from the sea of glass of Isaiah 40:22} from God,*

The vision of New Jerusalem descending in *Revelation 21:10* is equated with the glorious light around the comet. Accordingly, the land where the comet makes impact is where the image of New Jerusalem is located. New Jerusalem is the city that will fulfill God's written word. It is the location

mentioned where it speaks of multitudes flowing to the kingdom of God (see *Isaiah 2:2, 3; Micah 4:1, 2*). This is the same vision as *Revelation 21:24; 22:2*, where the healing leaves – words of the 144,000 – cause the nations to return to New Jerusalem. At that time, a great multitude will forsake their nations to enter the fiery light of New Jerusalem's ensign emanating from within the U.S.A.

Revelation 21:24 *And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the LIGHT {erupting magma} of IT {many people from non-Christian nations will come out of the former kingdom of latter-day Babylon/confusion and enter the fiery light, which is equated with the city of New Jerusalem, see Revelation 18:4}: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.*

Revelation 21:26 *And THEY {great multitude of redeemed in Revelation 7:9; Isaiah 2:3} shall bring the GLORY {wealth} and HONOUR {allegiance} of the nations into IT {New Jerusalem, kingdom of God}.*

The figurative tree of life on both sides of the river of life and in the midst of this river reveals that there are three trees of life. The moon's and duplicate sun's combined revelation of the seventh angel is symbolized by the tree of life in the middle of the river. On the right side of the river is a tree of life, which represents the moon's (first witness') predictions of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders. A second tree of life is upon the river's left side; it represents the duplicate sun's (second witness') predictions of the same seventh angel. The trees of life on each side of the river are the two olive trees that are mentioned in *Revelation 11:4*. These trees bear twelve types of fruit, which represent the moon's and duplicate sun's record pertaining to the twelve spiritual tribes of the latter-day redeemed. In the new planets (stars) of the redeemed, the new Adams and Eves – represented by the tree on both sides of the river – will be given knowledge every new moon/month from Metatron. Metatron is represented by the tree in the middle of the river of life. Adam and Eve will pass the knowledge (fruit) to their offspring of twelve tribes at each new moon (month).

The twelve signs of Mazzaroth symbolize the twelve future planets of this solar system. As a person is born in one of twelve

months, so the redeemed will be born on one of twelve stars (planets). At that time, all curses that plague humans in this world will be reversed.

Genesis 3:16 *Unto the woman {Eve} he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee {in the restoration of the kingdom, all will be reversed as it was in the angels' worlds}.*

Revelation 22:2 *In the MIDST {being the tree in the middle that symbolizes the seventh angel/Metatron} of the street of it {river}, and on EITHER SIDE of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of FRUITS {sustaining knowledge}, and yielded her fruit every MONTH {at that time, the first seven month's will be equated with the revelation of the seventh angel's seven small parts during the time of trouble}: and the LEAVES {healing knowledge} of the tree were for the HEALING of the NATIONS {these leaves represent the healing power within the last warnings that will be given to a great multitude during a time of trouble to heal them from their spiritually poisoned mind and body}.*

The latter-day Chosen Vessel is a type of Joseph, who was imprisoned in Egypt. When Joseph was released and became a great ruler, he brought forth his sons: Manasseh and Ephraim. This parallels the Chosen Vessel, whose doctrine will be sounded by the 144,000 to bring out of all remaining nations latter-day spiritual Ephraim. Spiritual Ephraim represents a great multitude of people who will be redeemed from non-Christian nations during the time of tribulation (see *Genesis 48:17-19*). In the past, Ephraim represented the northern kingdom of Israel, which was taken into captivity and became a mixed people (see *Hosea 7:8*). The restoration of spiritual Ephraim in the latter days is fulfilled by the gathering of the great multitude in *Revelation 7:9*, which is the final/third latter-day group to be saved in this last generation (see *Hosea 14:4-9*). A great multitude is ripened during a terrible time of trouble. Thereafter, they will be harvested as they enter the ensign, having been healed with the leaves (knowledge) of each tree of life. The firstfruits of wheat (144,000) will gather a great

multitude during the time of the comet's plagues.

Fifty (50) days after the great meteorite-induced earthquake hits, the 144,000 and the Chosen Vessel's initial church members will receive the power of the Holy Spirit (see *Revelation 14:1-5*). Thereafter, the 144,000 – with the assistance of the Chosen Vessel's initial church – will give the final warnings to the remainder of the world. Then a great multitude of people will come out of confusion to enter the fiery light of the city, New Jerusalem (typified by Noah's ark). Every person who is to be written as a latter-day overcoming saint in the scroll of life will have been gathered into the fiery ensign. These righteous people will not perish by the plagues of God's (seventh angel personifying a comet's) wrath. The 144,000 firstfruits of wheat will predominately give the final messages – which are personified by the angels in *Revelation 14:6, 8, 9* – before the comet's final plague of lava erupts and dissolves the whole Earth.

Noah's boat was the ensign for the people who lived just prior to the fulfillment of the flood. In this last generation, once the great multitude begin to be gathered into the fiery ensign, the false prophet (U.S.A.) and the beast (coalition of rebellious Christian nations) with the remnant of other nations will be cast into a lake of fire, as it spreads to consume the whole Earth. Every person has the free-will to makeup their own mind as to which voice they shall finally follow. In the day of trouble, all those who heeded the last warnings will enter the ensign to be safely transported to the sea of glass. The rest of the people who will have been slain by the comet's plagues are the ones who have the mark (knowledge) of the beast (coalition of Christendom) in their minds. All the wicked will have received the mark of latter-day Babylon (confusion) into their foreheads (minds) by taking into their right hand the cup of confusion (false doctrines) and then drinking from the wine cup. Those of 144,000 firstfruits of wheat are the people who at this time, prior to the time of a comet's trouble, accept the little scroll (seventh angel) into their right hand and read (eat) and believe (digest) its revealed predictions, as John ate the little scroll in *Revelation 10:10*. Thereby, they will receive the latter-day living messenger's revelation of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders. Accordingly, the living God's/seventh angel's name and the new name of its latter-day

savior/messiah will be written in their foreheads (minds).

The wicked in Christendom are those who reject the revelation of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders; instead, they prefer to hold on to an interpretation of God's word that is given by their leaders, ministers, pastors, and false prophets. In contrast, the 144,000 will accept this new doctrine of the seventh angel's revealed predictions and rest in the new knowledge of current truth prior to a comet's impact, just as God rested on the seventh day. This new saving doctrine of the little scroll (seventh angel) is the spiritual Sabbath rest for the minds of those who have the new name of their father (latter-day seventh angel manifesting with the new name of the Chosen Vessel) and the new name of their mother (foundations of New Jerusalem/the Chosen Vessel's initial church members) written in their forehead (mind).

New Jerusalem's foundations symbolize the initial church members (foundations) of the Chosen Vessel. The walls and pillars that are built on these foundations symbolize the matured 144,000. The Chosen Vessel's complete church will then be a mother, who will give birth to her spiritual children (great multitude) during a time of trouble. These same spirits within the minds of these spiritual children will be born from their parents upon their new planet. As the redeemed enter into New Jerusalem's fiery light, which will be emanating from within the U.S.A., they will immediately find themselves in New Jerusalem in heaven to begin the judgment.

Revelation 20:5 *But the rest of the DEAD* {those who receive the mark of the beast and are killed by the plagues of God/comet's wrath} *lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the FIRST RESURRECTION* {this first resurrection is for the martyrs who died for accepting and proclaiming the new truth of the latter-day anointed. The prophecies in the Book of Revelation and the unfulfilled Old Testament prophecies will all be fulfilled in this last generation}.

20:6 *Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the FIRST RESURRECTION* {resurrection of God's/seventh angel's latter-day army of saints, see *Revelation 9:2, 7, 14-16; Daniel 12:2; Ezekiel 37:1-4*. The first resurrection is for the latter-day righteous}: *on such* {righteous} *the SECOND DEATH* {of *Revelation 20:7-9*, which happens after the initial 1,000 years of

a new Earth} *hath no power* {the second death, which is an exact repeat of the first death, has no power over the latter-day redeemed when it is replayed}, *but they shall be priests of God* {seventh angel} *and of Christ* {Chosen Vessel}, *and shall reign with him a THOUSAND YEARS* {in the new heaven and new Earth}.

The fiery ensign of New Jerusalem will gather a great multitude therein. Shortly thereafter, the biblical millennium will begin. After the redeemed enter into the holy city, this Earth will then be engulfed in a lake of flowing lava (fire). Thereafter, the new Earth is recalled to begin the 1,000-year – millennial – period. After the biblical millennium, the same rebellious people who perished in the plagues of God’s (little scroll’s/comet’s) wrath – which is fulfilled in this last generation – are restored (with the righteous) back to their former lives (according to the review of the scroll of life’s record), which they lived prior to their destruction at the hand of the comet’s plagues. At that time, after the biblical millennium, the parts that the rebellious of this last generation chose to play will be judged, according to the scroll of life’s record. This last scroll will have recorded all events of this last generation and the initial thousand years of a new Earth. During the judgment, the scroll of life reveals to the rebellious angels in heaven why their rebellious images (rebellious people) on Earth were destroyed when the plagues of God’s (seventh angel’s/little scroll’s) wrath were fulfilled.

When the scroll of life plays over the destruction of the latter-day rebellious, it is referred to as their second/final eternal death. The second death is a rerun (repeat) of their first death by a comet’s plagues. The last scroll (scroll of life) will also show a vision of the time when heaven and Earth passed away in a lake of fire and twelve new planets were, thereafter, recalled for only the latter-day righteous when the biblical millennium began. In these new worlds, none of the things of this past world will be remembered when the redeemed are born again as angels (perfect humans) in their new world. In *Isaiah 65:17*, it states that during the time of the new heavens and new Earth – existing during the biblical millennium – none of the former things of this world will be remembered nor come into mind. The new heavens and new Earth are restored throughout the biblical

millennium. The wicked of this last generation are judged after this 1,000-year period.

Isaiah 65:20 *There shall be no more thence an INFANT OF DAYS* {this is the time when the rebellious of this last generation are judged for 100 years, according to the record in the scroll of life. Hence, the child who perished on Earth in this last generation lives for 100 years as an angel of the recalled first heaven}, *nor an OLD MAN that hath not FILLED HIS DAYS* {after the biblical millennium, all the rebellious angels are in heaven to judge the scroll of life for 100 years}: *for the CHILD* {this last generation's rebellious children are the images of certain rebellious angels in heaven} *shall DIE* {second death} *an hundred years old; but the sinner being an hundred years old shall be ACCURSED* {receive the second death of everlasting contempt}.

Revelation 21:1 *And I saw a NEW HEAVEN and a NEW EARTH* {God/seventh angel restores the new creation where the angels had once dwelt on twelve planets of our solar system}: *for the FIRST HEAVEN* {of the angels' worlds} *and the FIRST EARTH* {this recalled world} *were PASSED AWAY* {during the biblical millennium}; *and there was NO MORE SEA* {referring to the lake/sea of magma in *Revelation 20:13* and also the sea of glass in *Revelation 4:6*, which was the first heaven's figurative foundation that encapsulated the firmament of the old world beneath it. The ways that existed under the sea of glass are now being revealed through our world, which is of the first creation's evil ways mixed with the good things of the first heaven}.

21:2 *And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of HEAVEN* {from the first heaven/sea of glass}, *prepared as a BRIDE adorned for her HUSBAND* {new nation of Israel of the new Earth}.

The holy city, New Jerusalem, figuratively comes down to the new Earth and the other new planets of this solar system, since New Jerusalem is a figurative representation of the new Edens, which will already be planted in the new worlds. In these new Edens will be born the redeemed with their ideal mates. They will be the children of the righteous Adams and righteous Eves on each new planet.

New Jerusalem represents a depository of the latter-day redeemed spirits. Every righteous spirit will be genetically placed at conception within the mind of each body that is born within the Eden (New Jerusalem) on each new planet.

Revelation 21:4 *And God {seventh angel's fulfilled predictions} shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: FOR THE FORMER {first} THINGS ARE PASSED AWAY {because the redeemed will be born from their righteous father/Adam and their righteous mother/Eve and from their children}.*

21:5 *And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make ALL THINGS NEW. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful {as it was in the new worlds of the perfect humans/angels so shall it be again}.*

Isaiah 65:17 *For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth: and the FORMER SHALL NOT BE REMEMBERED, NOR COME INTO MIND.*

The redeemed will be literally reborn in each new heaven and new earth of this solar system. None of the redeemed will be able to remember the things concerning their past, because the redeemed will not know they had a past. Though, it was in this life (our time) where the latter-day redeemed showed they had overcome to acquire the right to again be born in the new heaven and new Earth of eternal paradise.

First There Was Darkness

Genesis 1:3 And God {Elohiym} said, Let there be light: and there was light.

Darkness was covering the Earth (see *Genesis 1:2*). Out of that darkness came forth a revelation when God's Glory of lightning illuminated the Earth. Light dissipates darkness and illuminates the mysterious things that are hidden in the night. In the beginning, Elohiym said "Let there be light" (see *Genesis 1:3*). The Earth that was covered in water and darkness became visible, as lightning revealed the Earth's hidden secrets. All things of this recalled Earth were made naked by the light of truth unveiling the covering of darkness. Thereafter, the covering of water was also unveiled to expose the hidden things beneath it. Darkness (evening) was first exposed by the light of lightning (morning). Accordingly, the evening existed before the morning (see *Genesis 1:5*). This darkness, which covered the Earth, was as blotted-out thoughts in God's mind. These thoughts pertained to the Earth's past creation prior to Adam and Eve of Genesis being created. From the lightning of God's Glory (Holy Spirit) was made known the hidden things of the first creation.

The Earth where we dwell was once inhabited prior to the creation of Adam and Eve of Genesis. The first world had been destroyed in a lake of lava and, thereafter, covered in the sea of water in *Genesis 1:2*. Many of the laws and morals of the first creation were perceived to be evil. God realized, through the experiences of people living in the first creation, the difference between evil (wrong) and good (right). The first evil creation was erased from God's conscious mind when it was destroyed. Thereafter, Elohiym remade this solar system's stars (planets), upon which were born perfect humans (angels). These perfect humans had the ability to do only good with their new mind and heart. A subtle rebellion then arose by the angels who dwelt on one third of twelve stars (planets). This caused God to return the spirits of these angels back to a scenario of their first world, our world. Through this recalled world where we live, the subtle rebellion in heaven is amplified. Once the Earth-dwelling images (people) of the rebellious angels meet their fate in the

comet's plagues before the biblically prophesied millennium, the new planets will, thereafter, be recalled for the redeemed to solely dwell therein. Only the latter-day righteous people of this recalled Earth who do not sin against this new doctrine of the Holy Ghost will be born again in the new heavens and worlds as perfect angels. The righteous saints of this Earth are the image of the same angels who did not rebel on the first heaven (sea of glass).

An evening and then a morning makes a day. Therefore, darkness came before light. This reveals that evil (darkness) came before good (light). The first creation, which existed prior to Adam and Eve of this recalled Earth and before the worlds of the angels, was condemned as evil. Out of evil (darkness, evening) was born good (light, morning). In many instances, darkness symbolizes evil because many evils are committed in the evening (literal darkness) or in secret (spiritual darkness). Light, in most instances, symbolizes good because light (truth) reveals the evil (abomination) that was done in the evening (darkness) and in secret. Thick darkness conceals evil until light unveils (makes known) the hidden/secret things of the night.

The knowledge of good and evil was contained in the fruit of the tree of good and evil. This knowledge of evil was originally understood and acquired from the first creation, before the recreation of Adam and Eve of Genesis, and before the new worlds of the angels existed. When Adam and Eve of Genesis partook of the forbidden fruit – containing the knowledge of good and evil – their eyes were opened. Eating the fruit made them instantly aware of many things, including the knowledge of nakedness and shame. The knowledge of nakedness and shame was of the first creation, where all manner of sin was committed. We experience the same evils in this world. Adam and Eve of Genesis inherited all the evils of the first creation when they partook of the fruit that contained the hidden knowledge of good and evil. Thereby, Adam and Eve genetically passed the knowledge of good and evil to their offspring after partaking of the forbidden fruit.

First existed chaos/evil (darkness), and then from chaos came order/good (light). Accordingly, the evening was purposely recalled before the morning of the first day.

Isaiah 45:7 I {God/seventh angel, personifying the little scroll}

form the LIGHT {good}, and create DARKNESS {evil}: I make PEACE {light}, and create EVIL {through the acts of its creation}: I the LORD {little scroll's record} do all these things.

Out of THOUGHT came the WORD.

Out of THOUGHT AND WORD came ALL THINGS of the PHYSICAL.

Out of ANTIMATTER came MATTER.

Out of ANTIMATTER AND MATTER came the UNIVERSE.

Out of GOD THE FATHER came GOD THE MOTHER (Holy Spirit).

Out of GOD THE FATHER AND MOTHER came THE SON AND DAUGHTER.

Out of DARKNESS came LIGHTNING.

Out of DARKNESS AND LIGHTNING came a DAY.

Out of EVIL came GOOD.

Out of EVIL AND GOOD came the knowledge of SALVATION.

Out of COLD came HEAT.

Out of COLD AND HEAT came LAND.

Out of BLUE came RED.

Out of BLUE AND RED came PURPLE.

Out of NIGHT came DAYLIGHT.

Out of NIGHT AND DAYLIGHT came EVEN.

Out of MAN came WOMAN.

Out of MAN AND WOMAN came CHILDREN.

Out of a TREE came a BRANCH.

Out of a TREE AND BRANCH came FRUIT.

Out of LIGHTNING came THUNDER.

Out of LIGHTNING AND THUNDER came RAIN.

Out of RAIN came a RAINBOW.

Out of RAIN AND RAINBOW came a REVELATION.

Elohiym passed no judgment upon the imperfect humans of the first creation, since every one of their spirits was placed into perfect humans (angels) who were born in their new worlds. Now God has revealed the ways of the first creation, so judgment can be passed on this world's rebellious people, who are of the rebellious angels in heaven who subtly rebelled. This world where we live gives the angels who dwelt in heaven a choice to be in a new world where only the knowledge to do good exists. All the people who choose the new doctrine of the latter-day living anointed are the image of the same righteous angels who were born of the same righteous evening and morning stars (Adams and Eves) on two thirds of the stars (planets).

The first latter-day Man Child and Chosen Vessel (second latter-day Man Child) are the two anointed messengers of this last generation. They will gather their children (redeemed) before this world is consumed in a lake of fire. These children have the same spirits in their mind as the angels who dwelt on two thirds of the twelve planets. When people reject this new doctrine, it reveals they were once born as rebellious angels from the rebellious Lucifers (rebellious Adams and Eves). These are the same people on Earth who worship the democratic, capitalistic religio-political mind of the dragon/beast, just as they worshipped the mind of their parents (rebellious Lucifers) in heaven.

Every person has within their mind a spirit that also dwelt in the mind of an angel. The only way to establish whether a righteous or rebellious spirit dwells in a person's mind is by their attitude to the latter-day doctrine of the living anointed. For instance, if a person rejects this new doctrine and instead believes another doctrine or chooses another way, that person has a spirit dwelling in their mind that also dwelt in an unrighteous angel. Though, if a person should fully accept, support, and forward the living anointed's doctrine, which this doctrine you are reading claims to be of, then that person has a righteous spirit dwelling in his or her mind.

Our recalled world where we live was covered in water, as stated in *Genesis 1:2*. The evil ways of this world were unveiled

from that part of God's mind that kept them secret. In six days, Elohiym had recalled this world from its universal mind to begin this recalled world's first timeline. Thereafter, this first timeline was played over; hence, there is nothing new upon this recalled Earth in regards to the things that are taking place in this world (see *Ecclesiastes 1:9, 10, 3:15*). Adam and Eve rebelled in Genesis by partaking of the tree of good and evil. Thereby, they paralleled the Adams and Eves who subtly rebelled on a third of the angels' twelve stars, since they are of the same spirit.

It is written in Genesis that Adam and Eve were told to "replenish" this Earth. In a replay of Adam and Eve's generation, they again replenished this recalled Earth with people, just as it was previously filled with people in this recalled world's first timeline (see *Genesis 1:28*). The beginning of this world was born out of fire and water, as recorded in the Book of Genesis. However, the end of this world will be in a lake of fire, as stated in the Book of Revelation (see *Revelation 19:20*). This is the cycle of this world, which will end the way it began. After the lake of fire, new planets will be recalled as they were in the day the planets were made-over for the angels to dwell on.

All generations of this recalled world were allowed to play through from Adam and Eve's generation to the last generation. The last generation was hit by a huge comet, which caused the sky to be darkened by dust, smoke, and ash that exploded from an immense volcano in Yellowstone National Park. Five months after the comet hit, lava erupted from this immense volcano to spread across the face of the whole Earth. After the first timeline, God now knew all things that would take place in every replayed generation of this recreated world. Therefore, God played over the generations from the beginning and relayed to the prophets of every generation how and when the world would end. This is the reason why many of the scrolls of past prophets mention the sun, moon, and stars being darkened in that great and dreadful day of God's (seventh angel's) wrath. Other prophets, such as Daniel and John the Revelator, wrote prophetic time-dates that, when correctly interpreted, reveal the day of the comet's impact.

We are living in the last generation that is being replayed so the two written witnesses (duplicate sun's and moon's predictions of the seventh angel) can gather the initial two of

three latter-day groups of redeemed before the time of trouble. These people shall play their part as true believers before a comet hits the U.S.A.

In a replay of Yahshua's/Jesus' generation, what happened to him during his ministry was conveyed to the Psalmist in a replay of the Psalmist's generation. Therefore, when Yahshua thought he was fulfilling prophecy for the first time, the written prophecies were reiterating what happened to Yahshua during a former replay of his ministry.

The meteorite will unleash its angry plagues of wrath on this last generation once the two witnesses (moon's and duplicate sun's predictions) of our day have finished gathering the first and second latter-day groups of redeemed. A comet will hit the nation of the U.S.A. as it did in the first timeline. The people of this rebellious nation claim to be part of God's blessed people. Yet, they have rejected, persecuted, and killed the first latter-day Man Child (Elijah-type) and many people of his church at Mt. Carmel in Waco, Texas. After the impact of a great star/comet – which causes a massive earthquake – the third (final) latter-day group of redeemed will, thereafter, be gathered from all remaining nations during a time of trouble (comet's plagues).

All generations of our world were repeated after the first timeline. Thereby, God knew what will take place in every generation. Accordingly, God has already seen and recorded every event that has happened. Elohiym declared to the people living in the first and subsequent generations, during a replay of those generations, how this world would end. God has already seen the things that happened in this recalled world's first track of time. During the many replays of our generation, the two anointed messengers change the course of many people's lives when they interact with them according to their divinely appointed ministry. There are those hard-headed individuals who will always rebel against this new doctrine. These rebellious people maintain the same rebellious course in life in every rerun of this last generation prior to their destruction by a comet's plagues. The people who accept this new doctrine will alter their former path in life, as they walk according to the revelation of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders. These wise saints will escape a terrible time of trouble, which begins with a comet's impact.

The End Revealed at the Beginning

In the beginning of time, a light came on in the universal mind of God. This light was the beginning of creation, from which everything developed. The solar system where this Earth is located was the first place to attain order from the chaos of the cosmos. Out of the fiery Earth came water. Lightning striking the waters caused an atmosphere to materialize between the waters upon the Earth from the water-vapors around the Earth's firmament. When the waters were divided, land had been unveiled. The seas were gathered in one place and one land mass became visible. Within the universal mind/spirit of Elohiym, a sun, moons, and planets were arranged in the Earth's solar system. Upon Earth, the first world would mature to bring forth life, according to the masculine and feminine image of Elohiym. Mankind was the last creature to evolve, having the greatest intellect over all life of the first creation.

After the first creation on Earth came to an end, twelve new worlds were recreated in this solar system with only the good things that existed in the first creation on Earth. On each of these worlds, two perfect humans (first Adam and first Eve) were created. These evening and morning stars (Lucifers) gave birth to angels (perfect humans), who once inhabited the old world of this Earth. The humans of Earth's first creation had a heart and mind that practiced the laws of evil (pride, greed, lust, envy, deceit, hatred, anger, etc.). These evil laws were not at first recognized to be evil. Only after Elohiym experienced – through its first creation – evil in comparison to good did God declare pride, greed, lust, envy, deceit, hatred and anger to be evil. From the evil ways of animals and people living in the Earth's first world, Elohiym had acquired the knowledge and understanding of what laws would work harmoniously. Therefore, out of evil (darkness, evening) came good (light, morning). The first creation was destroyed by a comet, which was the instrument that naturally brought an end to the old; thereafter, twelve new worlds in this solar system were made for angels to dwell thereon. These new worlds of the angels only incorporated the good things that were perceived after experiencing the evil of the first creation.

All things in the universe are created in the mind of Elohiym.

Therefore, God blotted out of its mind the whole first creation when it was destroyed by the impact of a meteorite. This event released the plagues of a bottomless pit of magma, which consumed the first world in a lake of fiery lava. The impact of a huge comet on this Earth opened a huge volcano, as dust, smoke, and ash exploded into the air darkening the sky. Thereafter, lava flowed out of this huge volcano to engulf the whole world in a sea of lava.

After the destruction of Earth's first creation in this solar system, Elohiym consecutively created each of twelve inhabited worlds – beginning with Earth – upon a figurative sea of glass with their moons. Each of these newly created planets had an Eden within it – which was planted by the words of Melchizedek and Shekinah – for the new Adam and new Eve to dwell therein. These new Adams and new Eves were created as perfect humans/angels, who only knew good as they dwelt in their perfect garden in a completely natural way. All their offspring were born as male and female twins, who were as one person in two bodies, perfect mates. These perfect humans – who were born in their new worlds – are referred to as the angels, who once dwelt as imperfect humans in the first creation that was destroyed and remade.

Angels had no knowledge concerning their former lives as imperfect humans in the first world that was destroyed. In fact, they had no idea that a first creation existed. The new Adams and new Eves dwelling on twelve newly created planets were the greatest physical manifestations of Elohiym. Elohiym would speak with these Adams and Eves upon their mount in each new Eden, where Elohiym/Metatron materialized during even to speak as the combined voice of Melchizedek and Shekinah. The Adams and Eves were the evening (moon) and morning (sun) stars/Lucifers, who were the source of spiritual light/knowledge to their offspring.

One day, Metatron sensed that a third of the twelve pairs of evening and morning stars had manifested pride within their hearts. This pride had genetically spread throughout their offspring, who were born from the rebellious Adams and Eves. Elohiym returned back to the very beginning of the angels' new world on Earth when it was just recreated: hence this world's recall as stated in the first chapter of Genesis. This caused the timeline of the future worlds of the angels to resume from the

time the new Earth was recalled for Adam and Eve of Genesis. Had God allowed the subtle rebellion to continue on a third of the new worlds where the rebellious angels dwelt, those worlds would have eventually blown into full rebellion as it is in our recalled world. This would have caused the angels to no longer have a sound mind to righteously judge the events that will have taken place in all generations of this recalled world.

Chronology of First World

Earth's First Creation

1a] The Earth's surface was covered in a lake of fire.

1b] The lake of fire became a lake of water covering the Earth's surface. At that time, the land was void when covered in water and darkness.

1c] The waters covering the land were separated when lightning continually struck the waters. Water-vapors ascended to create a firmament and clouds. Land was brought forth, and the sun, moon, and stars of Earth's solar system became arranged. Plant life and animals progressively evolved upon the Earth.

1d] Mankind was the last specie to develop on the Earth.

1e] The people of the first creation were predominately evil. Pride, greed, lust, envy, deceit, anger, malice etc., were the natural laws within their hearts and minds.

1f] God recognized, by experiencing through its first creation, how the first natural laws were of darkness (evil).

1g] The first creation was destroyed by fiery lava issuing from a huge volcano. This fiery destruction was caused by a chondrite's/comet's impact. Thereafter, water covered the surface of the first world.

First Heaven's Creation

2a] Twelve planets were made new in this solar system, where the spirits in humans of the first creation would dwell as perfect humans/angels who knew only good.

2b] A figurative sea of glass, which is one of the twelve gemstone foundations, is written in biblical scripture as the first heaven encompassing the old world that was destroyed. God resurrected the spirits that were in the people who lived upon the Earth's first creation and genetically placed them at conception within angelic minds. The angels are shown as dwelling on their new worlds that were each built upon a figurative sea of glass.

The place of God's throne symbolizes the mount within the Eden of each of the angels' new world (see *Isaiah 40:22*).

2c] The rebellious Lucifers were the Adams and Eves who dwelt on a third of the angels' newly created worlds of the first heaven. These Lucifers with their offspring (angels) subtly rebelled.

Earth's Recreation

3a] Elohiym recalled the evil ways of the Earth's past creation, which was concealed in the universal mind of God. The former ways of Earth's first world were figuratively hidden beneath a sphere made of a gemstone foundation/sea of glass.

3b] The glorious lightning of God illuminated the darkness that veiled the first destroyed world on Earth (see *Genesis 1:3*). This light represented the memory of God pertaining to the former ways of the first creation. These evil ways were recalled in Genesis at the beginning of the angels' world.

3c] Elohiym separates the waters of *Genesis 1:2* by placing water-vapors around the firmament (heaven) of the Earth (see *Genesis 1:6-8*). This illustrates how the new world of the angels was, as it were, built upon a sea of glass/gemstone foundation, which was figuratively around the former Earth's atmosphere.

3d] Elohiym recalls all plant life back upon Earth as it once was in the angels' world (see *Genesis 1:11, 12*). The sun, moon, and stars are also recalled (see *Genesis 1:14, 17*). All sea life and all animal life are recalled upon Earth as they were in the angels' worlds (see *Genesis 1:20-25*).

3e] Elohiym (Melchizedek and Shekinah) created Adam and Eve in their image. Adam and Eve of Genesis had a heart and mind that were of the first two angels (rebellious Lucifers) who dwelt on one third of the angels' planets. They were commanded to replenish/refill this recalled Earth with people as it once was (see *Genesis 1:26, 28*).

3f] From the time of the recreation of Adam and Eve of Genesis until the last generation of our recalled world, all generations are played many times over (see *Ecclesiastes 1:9, 10; 3:15*).

3g] There are at least two anointed messengers born in every

generation who have the mind (spirit) of the righteous Adams and Eves. These Adams and Eves dwelt on two thirds of the stars (planets) that did not rebel. In our day, the two anointed ones will gather their saints on Earth, who were also born as angels on two thirds of the angels' stars/planets.

3h] The people who reject the new doctrine of the latter-day two anointed messengers are, instead, worshipping the mind of the dragon/beast. These people once dwelt as the rebellious angels, who worshipped their parents: the rebellious Lucifers/rebellious Adams and Eves – who dwelt on one third of the stars/planets (see *Revelation 12:3, 4*).

3i] The Earth will be hit by a huge meteorite/chondrite, which shall release plagues of God's (seventh angel's) wrath. The comet's final effect (plague) will cause this whole Earth to be destroyed in a lake of flowing lava. This biblical prediction of lava covering the world is fulfilled after all the latter-day redeemed have been gathered into the ensign (see *Revelation 19:20*).

3j] After all the wicked have perished by the comet's plagues of wrath, then Elohiym will recall the beginning of the new worlds. This time, however, only the righteous people will be born again as perfect humans/angels. At that time, the former things of this world shall pass away and never be remembered in the new worlds (see *Revelation 21:4, 5; Isaiah 65:17*).

CHAPTER 2

Two Covenants in Every Generation

Adam and Eve partook of the fruit upon the tree of knowledge of good and evil, whereby their eyes were opened and they realized they were naked. To cover the shame (sin) of Adam and Eve, Melchizedek and Shekinah – in the single form of Metatron – made coats of skins so their nakedness would be covered. Elohiym used the skins of animals that were sacrificed on Adam and Eve's behalf (see *Genesis 3:21*). The two animals that Metatron sacrificed to cover the sins of Adam and Eve were a sign of the latter-day Kid Goat and Lamb of God, whose ministries are sacrificed for the lost sinner. The blood of the two written witnesses atones for the lost sinner, so their sins pertaining to their erroneous beliefs may be blotted-out (covered), as symbolized by the sacrifice of an Even-Kid Goat and morning Lamb.

The clothing of skins, which covered the nakedness (sin) of Adam and Eve, was an example to them of what God expected as offerings for their sins. There was a day when Cain brought an offering to God from the fruit of the ground. Abel also brought his offering, which was a firstling (firstborn) of his flock of sheep. The Lord had respect unto Abel's offering, but unto Cain's offering the Lord had no respect. Cain was not wise in offering the fruit of the ground. Forgiveness of man's erroneous beliefs and ways was foreshadowed by the atoning blood of sacrificed animals, which pointed to the ministries of two anointed messengers of God. Their ministries are sacrificed to cleanse the mind of sinners. This is the reason why Elohiym could not accept Cain's offering, as stated in *Genesis 4:3-5*.

The flood in the days of Noah happened at a time when the daughters of Cain were taken for wives by the sons of Seth (sons of God). Thereby, the sons of Seth (sons of God) brought forth children (seed) who had the mind of Cain (see *Genesis 6:1-6*). The generations that followed – because the sons of Seth took wives of the daughters of Cain – were generations that forgot the ways of the Lord's offerings. Therefore, it displeased the Lord because of certain-minded people living on Earth (see *Genesis*

6:6). The Earth was full of wickedness in departing from the Lord's ways. God chose Noah to build an ark and gather into the ark animals and people who would heed Noah's message. All the Earth was about to be covered by a flood of waters (see *Genesis 7:1-4*).

After a flood destroyed all life upon the land, the waters drained into seas from the face of some of the land. God blessed Noah and his sons, as they went forth from the ark and became fruitful and multiplied, replenishing the Earth with people (see *Genesis 8:16, 17; 9:1*). At that time, it was Noah with whom God had chosen to establish an agreement (see *Genesis 6:18*). When Noah exited the ark, he immediately built an altar unto the Lord and offered from every clean beast and every clean fowl an offering to Elohiym. Hayah Havah smelled a sweet savor and vowed that the Earth would not be destroyed by a flood of water (see *Genesis 8:20-22*). Noah pleased God when he reinstated the sacrificial services that atoned for the sins (beliefs and ways) of man. Thereafter, God established an agreement with Noah (see *Genesis 9:11-17*).

The Lord called Abraham out of Ur of the Chaldees to make Abraham's seed inherit the Promised Land (see *Genesis 12:1-3, 7*). God established an agreement with Abraham (see *Genesis 17:2-7*). Abraham was told to offer up his son Isaac as a sacrifice in *Genesis 22:2*. God was testing Abraham's faith. As Abraham was about to sacrifice Isaac, God commanded Abraham to stop the sacrifice; Abraham obediently complied. Instead of Isaac, God provided Abraham with a ram to slay upon the altar (see *Genesis 22:13*). This ram foreshadowed the anointed messenger who would reveal his doctrine to fulfill the types (shadows) that pertained to the slaying of certain clean animals.

The ultimate sacrifice was that Elohiym would send the spirit of their own son (Kid Goat) and daughter (Lamb), whose ministries would be slain in the place of sinners. All sacrifices of clean and unblemished animals pertained to the scroll's record of each generation, which faithfully – without blemish – records the events that take place on Earth. God made agreements with the seed of Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and through Jacob's twelve sons. From the seed (children) of the twelve sons of Jacob came the twelve tribes of Israel. Through these tribes, God established many agreements. These twelve tribes of Israel were

to keep the many agreements of God so that they would be a peculiar people in the midst of many nations (see *Exodus 19:5, 6*).

In the past, God required the slaying of sacrificial animals, sanctuary services, including the keeping of feast days, new moons, and Sabbaths. These rituals foreshadowed each scroll's record, which recorded the events taking place during the manifestation of the two anointed messiahs in every generation. These messengers reveal who they are according to their predictions, which are based on the scroll's record pertaining to their generation. In them is the confirmation of all the agreements (covenants) that God made with the people.

John the Baptist and Yahshua (Jesus) were the two anointed messiahs who manifested in the generation of 2,000 years ago. Their ministries atoned for the sins of the people who accepted their covenant. The first covenant of that generation was revealed by John the Baptist. All who heeded to his doctrine, and had done according to his words, were under the rod of his covenant. When Yahshua began his ministry, the people who accepted John the Baptist's covenant and were still alive when Yahshua began his ministry had to accept Yahshua's covenant to be saved from their sins – previous beliefs and ways. This meant that those who rejected the second covenant of Yahshua's doctrine were no longer covered by the sacrifice of John the Baptist's (first witness') ministry or by the sacrifice of Yahshua's (second witness') ministry.

The ministries of John the Baptist and Yahshua died for the people who accepted their covenant in their generation only. There were many almost simultaneous replays of Yahshua's generation; during which, John the Baptist and Yahshua gathered many apostles in small groups. Every righteous spirit of these apostles is also in the mind of a person who believes the latter-day Chosen Vessel. Thereby, they will also be written in the last scroll/scroll of life that records this last generation. Everything that pertained to John the Baptist's ministry (in whom was the duplicate spirit of Gabriel), Yahshua's ministry (in whom was the duplicate spirit of Michael), past resurrection, and the old day of Pentecost are symbolic examples of the final ministry of latter-day John the Baptist and latter-day Yahshua.

The past scenario of 2,000 years ago is a type of what takes place in our generation, where first one anointed prophesies

according to his covenant and then a second anointed reveals his covenant to the people living in this last generation. In the first messenger's mind, who manifested in our generation, was the duplicate spirit of Michael. Within the mind of the latter-day second witness (living messiah) is the duplicate spirit of Gabriel. The first witness of this last generation was David Koresh (typified by John the Baptist), and the second witness is the Chosen Vessel (typified by Yahshua). All the saints who were gathered in all past generations by two messengers are again born in this last generation to be gathered by the last two messengers. The names of these saints will be written in the scroll of life as inheriting the new Earth.

The slaying of animals, including all temple services, was literally performed so the people dwelling in the last generation of the Christian era could understand their meaning. Those who lived in pre-Christian times literally fulfilled the sacrificial laws and ordinances, which Moses gave unto them as instructed by God. An ordinance stated that if a person ate any unclean animal, they were eating an abomination. Today, this past ordinance refers to a person who believes in any other unclean belief that is not revealed by the living anointed. Every non-believer of present truth is spiritually eating an abomination (unclean food). The offering of an unclean sacrifice in the literal temple caused that temple to be defiled. This is equated to a person who worships another belief in their mind (being their spiritual temple), which is contrary to the scroll of life's predictions. This last script is revealed by the latter-day living anointed (morning Lamb) before a comet hits the land.

A sacrifice of a Kid Goat – representing dawning moonlight – foreshadowed the sacrifice of the first witness' ministry for the sins (false beliefs and ways) that were committed by people living in his generation. The first witness was the forerunner to the second witness; hence, the second witness' ministry is symbolized by the sacrifice of a morning Lamb. The morning (Sun of Righteousness) Lamb revealed his covenant to the people of the same generation who were given the first covenant by the first witness. For instance, Aaron and Moses were the Even-Kid Goat and morning Lamb for their generation; as were Abraham and Lot, Isaac and Jacob, Joshua and Eleazar, David and Solomon, Elijah and Elisha, John the Baptist and Yahshua. These are just a few of the messiahs who prophesied to the

people living in their generation. Adam came before Eve, just as the bright light of the evening star (moon/first witness) was recalled in Genesis before the morning sunrise (morning star/second witness).

In *Exodus 17:3*, the people who came out of Israel thirsted for water. Moses (type of the Chosen Vessel) was told to take his rod and smite the rock/mountain (see *Exodus 17:6*). The initial scenario of Moses smiting the rock, as God commanded him, was repeated after the Israelites failed to take the Promised Land (see *Numbers 20:8*). Moses was told to take his rod and ask the rock for water. Moses obediently gathered the people before the rock and then smote it twice (see *Numbers 20:11*). The smiting of the rock twice is symbolic of the two latter-day covenants that are lying dead after each of two spiritual wilderness journeys. As the one rock was cleaved in two parts, whereby water came out of it, so the seventh angel's (little scroll's) message is simultaneously divided (revealed) by the illuminated moon (first witness) and the duplicate sun (second witness) during each spiritual wilderness journey in *Revelation 12:6, 14*. Spiritual waters (words) of new truth rained down to create a river of life when the seventh angel's seven thunders had sounded. This could only take place when latter-day Moses' (Chosen Vessel's) duplicate sun's light (rod) illuminated the moon.

Moses sinned in *Numbers 20:10*. Moses and Aaron "doubted" that water would come from the rock (mount) when they said "...must we (Moses and Aaron) fetch you water out of this rock?" Therefore, because God was not glorified before the faces of the Israelite people, in that Moses doubted that the mount/rock would give water, the Lord did not allow Moses and Aaron to enter into the Promised Land with the matured children of Israel (see *Numbers 20:12*). Nowhere does it state that God was angry with Moses for smiting the rock. On the contrary, God expected Moses to smite the rock as he did in *Exodus 17:6*.

The Apostle Paul said in *Hebrews 9:14* that the offering of Christ's body – which died and resurrected according to prophecy – made Christ the mediator of a new covenant/testament (see *Hebrews 9:15*). Christ's death cleansed (atoned) the sins (transgressions) that were committed during his covenant only. He was the redeemer of the people who believed in him in the apostles' generation, which they thought was the end times (*1 Timothy 4:1; 1 Peter 1:20*). Accordingly, the blood

of Christ, 2,000 years ago, could only atone for the sins of the people who lived in his generation. Thereafter, he was referred to as a mediator until the manifestation of the latter-day two messengers in this last generation.

The two latter-day anointed messengers have the spirit of Michael and Gabriel dwelling in their minds, just like each pair of messengers who manifest in every generation. In the New Testament era, a messenger (witness) always manifested from the last church (woman) that believed in the previous living anointed messenger. The first messenger of our generation was David Koresh, who came out (hence, he was spiritually born as the first latter-day Man Child) from the church (woman) who believed in the words of the former living anointed (see *Deuteronomy 18:18*). David Koresh was born according to the prophecies in *Psalms 40:7, 12; 51:4*.

Yahshua (Jesus) of 2,000 years ago started a premeditated violent fight using a whip (string of chords) within the courtyard of Jerusalem's temple around the time of Passover. He also called people fools (see *Luke 11:40*) while condemning a person who should call someone a fool (see *Matthew 5:22*). When Yahshua required a costly foal of an ass, he had his disciples deceitfully claim that the owner needed it (see *Matthew 21:1-3*). It is not stealing, since Yahshua knew everything (including people) belonged to him. Therefore, unless a person is convinced in their mind of committing a sin, he or she is, as it were, without sin (see *John 8:46*).

Yahshua employed deception to test his many disciples. He wanted to see who would be at least willing to drink his blood and eat his flesh (see *John 6:48-58*). Even though Yahshua was testing his many alleged followers, he sounded dead serious in regards to them eating his flesh and drinking his blood (see *John 6:60-66*).

Almost every Christian of today would have forsaken Yahshua had they lived in his day, just as many of his professed disciples did (see *John 6:66*). Yahshua gained a bad reputation for being an excessive eater of flesh, excessive drinker of alcoholic wine, and hanging around places of ill repute (see *Matthew 11:19*). However, these traits were divinely orchestrated to show the contrast between John the Baptist's weaker ministry and Yahshua's more potent ministry.

It is understandable that a man such as Yahshua, who was

rejected by just about every person of his nation (hence, an acquaintance of sorrow and grief), would get drunk from time to time (*Proverbs 31:6*). Yahshua came to divide those who believed his doctrine from those who rejected it (see *Matthew 10:34-39*).

Near the end of Yahshua's ministry, his earlier idea of turning the other cheek was altered. Therefore, he commanded his disciples to sell, if necessary, their garment to acquire a sword (see *Luke 22:35, 36*). Yahshua was expecting an imminent showdown with the authorities of the day, as stated in *Luke 22:37*. Therefore, when Yahshua knew his time had come, he wanted to know how many swords his disciples had gathered (see *Luke 22:38*). As the evening of the Passover's preparation day was at hand, the disciples had only two swords among them. Yahshua's hopes of making a stand with swords were dashed. It crossed Yahshua's mind that he may die in a sword battle with the rebellious authorities. Still, he knew he had done nothing for which the authorities could condemn him to receive the death sentence.

Though Yahshua knew he was going to be killed, how he was going to be killed was not immediately clear to him. That is until the Sanhedrin, residing as the judicial court of the people, began to try him. When a legal arrest warrant was issued to take Yahshua to jail by force to be tried for violating the law, his faithful apostles were ready to fight for him (see *Luke 22:49*). Although his apostles were willing and ready for battle, Yahshua quickly made a way of escape for his apostles, who fled when Yahshua reasoned with his captors to take him only. However, Yahshua perceived that another outcome lay ahead for his demise. Mere fishermen, a tax collector, and other apostles displayed great valor, ready to slay for the carpenter, whom the leaders and people believed had done miracles on the Sabbath through Beelzebub (see *Matthew 9:34*).

Yahshua told Pontius Pilate that if it were time for his kingdom to be established on Earth, he would have let his followers fight for him (see *John 18:36*). Today, many Christians are called but few have what it takes – see the apostles' attitude as an example – to be chosen.

The messiah of 2,000 years ago stated unto his apostles that he had many things that he would like to tell them, but they could not bare them (see *John 16:12*). These things Christ

wanted to tell his apostles were the things that related to his spirit manifesting again in human form to fulfill scripture in every New Testament generation (see *Acts 1:10, 11*). Yahshua and John the Baptist quickly manifested through two people in the Christian churches (see *Revelation 22:12*). Also, among the apostles were at least two people who had the same spirit in their mind as was in the mind of John the Baptist and Yahshua. These two were prominent in the establishment of the seven churches in Asia Minor.

After the apostles were all dead, another two messengers materialized from among the members of the seven churches. When the first witness began to prophesy of his new doctrine – which is the covenant for his generation – it caused a division among the church. Among the people who accepted the new covenant of the first witness is the second witness. The second witness does not reveal his doctrine until the current witness (messenger) dies. Then the second messenger will reveal his or her doctrine to the church of the previous messenger.

However, the new doctrine of the second witness is a new (second) covenant, which causes a division among the church that still holds fast to the first covenant. This scenario plays out during every generation. For instance, in the New Testament period, each anointed messenger who manifested in every generation from the church of the previous witness fulfilled the predictions in the scroll of their generation. During the last generation, the two messengers fulfill the prophecies that are written on the scroll of life's first side. In this last generation, David Koresh (first witness) was fulfilling his ministry until his death. Now, the Chosen Vessel (second witness) prophesies of the end of this first world and the beginning of a new Earth to the people who are living in this last generation. We are living in the last generation that will see the effects of a comet's impact.

The last book of the Bible is the apocalypse of latter-day Jesus Christ (second witness). First, latter-day John the Baptist came as the Elijah-type messenger. This first witness manifested in this last generation having a new name, which he (Elijah-type) revealed to his followers. Latter-day Elijah's new name in this generation was David Koresh. When the first Man Child of this last generation manifested, he began revealing his covenant that was recorded on the first four parts of the scroll of life's first

side. The record of all events, which take place in this last generation, are written on the scroll of life. This scroll of life's record will be rolled-up and sealed closed until after the biblical millennium.

While the scroll of life in *Revelation 5:1* is rolled-up and sealed, its knowledge is as the contents within the concealed ark of the covenant. After the biblical millennium, the morning Lamb manifests to take the scroll of life to reveal its record. This parallels the Chosen Vessel on Earth revealing the hidden words (manna) within the rolled-up scroll of life. Prior to the comet's impact, the scroll of life's seventh angel's predictions are revealed. This seventh angel's revealed words (grains) are equated with unleavened showbread and cakes, which resemble white stones (see *Revelation 2:17*). During the biblically prophesied millennium, every other scroll, which recorded every past generation's events, is revealed during the judgment of everyone's past lifetime (see *Daniel 7:9, 10*).

After the Elijah-type messenger manifested in our generation as the first latter-day Man Child, he was killed with some of his followers. From this first Man Child's remaining followers (church) manifested the Chosen Vessel. The Chosen Vessel then revealed that he had a new covenant according to the record of the scroll of life, which the Chosen Vessel began to reveal from the scroll of life's first evening-side. This proclamation by the second Man Child (latter-day Moses/Elisha/Yahshua) caused a division among the remaining followers of David Koresh. The remaining faithful people, who were gathered by David Koresh, and others of Christendom believed the new second covenant. This new covenant was initially given to them by the Chosen Vessel during the remaining 1260 days of the first 2300-day period (these 2300 days began on April 15, 1993) while in spiritual Goshen. Accordingly, these people became the new woman, initial church/woman in *Revelation 12:5, 6, 14*.

Any person who accepts this new doctrine from the latter-day living anointed messenger (second witness) during the first and second (final) spiritual wilderness journeys are the spiritual children of the woman. These children of the woman (initial church members) are the 144,000, who mature in this last generation during the second spiritual wilderness journey only. The generation we live in is replayed many times (almost simultaneously). Accordingly, the righteous spirits are gathered

in small groups during each replay.

It was the first latter-day Man Child (first witness) who initially gathered some of the first latter-day group of redeemed when they accepted his covenant. After this first Man Child (Elijah-type) was killed, the new woman (initial church), who is also of the first latter-day group of redeemed, and her spiritual children (144,000/second latter-day group of redeemed) accept the Chosen Vessel's new (second) covenant before the great and dreadful day – attributed to God's (comet's) wrath.

The great comet-induced earthquake takes place after the many almost simultaneous replays of our generation have gathered the first and second latter-day groups of redeemed. All members of these two groups are living in this last generation. This earthquake is caused by the impact of a huge comet, which begins a terrible time of trouble. During this time of trouble, a great multitude (third latter-day group) of redeemed will be gathered out from all remaining nations that had not been given the seventh angel's new gospel. All three groups of redeemed will be translated when they enter the fiery ensign of New Jerusalem before the whole Earth is consumed in a flowing lake of fire. These scenarios can only be fulfilled in our generation when the prophesied great star hits the land (see 2 *Peter* 3:10-13).

Two Anointed Messengers

Genesis 49:8 *Judah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down before thee.*

49:9 *Judah is a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?*

49:10 *The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be.*

49:11 *Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes:*

49:12 *His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.*

The blessing that was given to Judah in *Genesis 49:8-12* concerned the first witness who is born in every generation. This blessing revealed that Judah was the first anointed messenger of God in his generation until the manifestation of Shiloh (second witness). According to the historic record in *Genesis*, the scroll of that generation was being fulfilled at that time. In type, Judah was fulfilling the prophecies that are written on a scroll's first side pertaining to his generation until Shiloh manifested. John the Baptist manifested to fulfill in type the written prophecies of the first side of a scroll concerning his generation until Yahshua (Shiloh) manifested to fulfill the same scroll.

Two anointed witnesses, who are born in every generation, manifest to fulfill the scroll of their generation. For instance, Aaron was the messenger of his generation who had in his mind the duplicate spirit of Gabriel. Moses was the second messenger who had within his mind the duplicate spirit of Michael. Elijah was the first messenger (witness) of his generation who had the duplicate spirit of Michael. Elisha was the second witness who had within his mind the duplicate spirit of Gabriel. In the New Testament era, the first witness has the duplicate spirit of Michael within his mind, and the second witness has the duplicate spirit of Gabriel.

Twelve sons of Jacob each received a blessing from their father. The blessing given to Jacob's family was determined by each son's individual character (mind). Judah, the son of Jacob, received a blessing that concerned the first witness who is written on the scroll's first side. In a past type, the words of God proceeded from the first witness, for example: Elijah and John the Baptist. They were the living law givers until Elisha and Yahshua revealed their doctrine after the first witness. In our generation, the law giver was David Koresh, in whom was the duplicate spirit of Michael. The things he revealed and fulfilled according to the first side of the scroll of life's first side was the law until latter-day Shiloh (Chosen Vessel) manifested.

In *Genesis 49:12*, it reveals the first messenger who is, as it were, drunk after drinking from the figurative sweetness of the wine. This sweet wine (doctrine) refers to the joy of him knowing that he is of God. Doctrine of wine shall cleanse the sin-stained garments of God's messenger and those with him. His teeth being white with bitter milk refers to the sadness (bitterness) he experiences when he is rejected by the majority of people who claim to believe in God. The sweet wine and the sour milk mentioned in *Genesis 49:12* parallel the sweet honey and sour butter of *Isaiah 7:15*, which also refer to the sweet and bitter taste (effects) of the little scroll in *Revelation 10:10*.

. . .

Genesis 49:22 *Joseph is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose branches run over the wall:*

49:23 *The archers have sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him:*

49:24 *But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob; (from thence is the shepherd, the stone of Israel:)*

49:25 *Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; and by the Almighty, who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb:*

49:26 *The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren.*

The blessing that was given to Joseph in *Genesis 49:22-26* concerned the second messenger (witness), who is born in every generation. In *Genesis 49:23*, the archers represented the sons of Jacob, who persecuted and sold Joseph to slave traders. Arrows are like words that issue from a person's (bow's) mouth. The bow of Joseph referred to his life. When Joseph became ruler in all of Egypt, equal with pharaoh except in the throne room, then Shiloh had come. Joseph was the second witness of his generation. He was the person who fed the people with food during seven years of famine. Hence, he was a shepherd who led his sheep (people) to green pastures. The second witness materializes in every generation, according to the same scroll that records the first witness' generation. When the second messenger manifests, he feeds the people with spiritual manna baked into unleavened barley showbread, unleavened barley cakes, and leavened wheat wave-loaves. These breads represent the revealed words (manna) of the scroll of life. The second witness feeds the sheep, who are of the living God's fold, with his shepherd's rod, which blossoms with fruit (see *Ezekiel 7:10*; *Jeremiah 1:11*; *Micah 7:14*). This rod that blossoms refers to the revelation of the unrolled scroll of life's seventh angel (little scroll). A little part (little scroll) of the scroll of life's seventh part's seventh part/angel was eaten by John the Revelator in *Revelation 10:10*. Though, when the seventh angel's message was hidden within the rolled-up scroll of life, it was as hidden grains of manna in *Revelation 2:17*.

The words that the second anointed witness (Chosen Vessel) reveals from the little scroll (seventh angel) to this last generation are as grains of manna baked into unleavened barley cakes and leavened wheat wave-loaves. The unleavened barley cakes resemble white stones. This doctrine of the seventh angel is as pure bread, which is fed to those of Christendom who overcome their old beliefs. When the first Man Child finished his ministry according to the record on the scroll of life's first side and was killed, then the scepter of the first law giver of this last generation was received by latter-day Shiloh (Chosen Vessel). The Chosen Vessel is the second law giver who now has the scepter of authority in his hand.

This scepter of authority is equated with the knowledge of the unrolled scroll of life, which the Chosen Vessel received from the seventh angel. This is likened to the scepter that was passed

from King David to King Solomon, Elijah to Elisha, and from John the Baptist to Yahshua. All who heed this new doctrine for today, which is revealed by the living Chosen Vessel, will be spiritually nourished with the revelation of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders. This doctrine has progressed from grains of hidden manna to unleavened barley showbread and unleavened cakes, which resemble white stones. The rod (written biblical predictions) is progressively blossoming in the hand of the Chosen Vessel; accordingly, he is revealing the prophetic contents in the scroll of life.

In *Revelation 12:6, 14*, it states that the latter-day woman (initial church) and her spiritual children (144,000) are fed with grains of manna baked into unleavened barley cakes, just as Joseph fed the house of Jacob with grains during seven years of famine. Because the latter-day living anointed is feeding the saints of his flock with spiritual food, he is the latter-day good shepherd, personifying the stone (comet) of spiritual Israel (Christendom).

Elijah the Forerunner

Malachi 4:1 For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

Trumpet warnings sound before the day arrives that will be as a devouring fire of lava. Plagues will cleanse the Earth of all the proud with those who have done wickedly against God's latter-day messengers. The day is fast approaching that will extinguish the lights (lives) of the proud and wicked, leaving no remembrance of them (no root/parents or branch/offspring) in the universal mind of God. All the proud trees (leaders) of all nations will be cut down (see *Isaiah 2:12, 13*) and burned together with all the grass. This grass refers to people who reject the warnings of latter-day Elijah and Elisha. These warnings are given before the great and dreadful day of God's (comet's) wrath. Scripture likens grass to people in *Isaiah 40:6*.

In the latter days, the Elijah-type messenger fulfilled his ministry before this last generation receives the consumption (burning) of the Lord. The consumption will be fulfilled upon all the works of the wicked. All the works of man will be dissolved in a flowing lake of lava after God has gathered the great multitude from all remaining nations, kingdoms, tongues and peoples. The comet's final plague will then destroy the whole Earth with flowing rivers of lava (see *2 Peter 3:7, 10-12; Revelation 19:20*).

The dragon in *Revelation 12:4* represented the prophetic fifth kingdom of latter-day spiritual Egypt. This dragon began its reign and then the first latter-day Man Child/Elijah-type messenger began warning the people in Christendom (spiritual Goshen) of the great and dreadful day, which will devour the rejecters of his ministry. The Babylonian beast (coalition of Christian nations) in *Revelation 13:1* and the lamb-like beast (false prophet/U.S.A.) in *Revelation 13:11* represent confederated nations that worship the mind of the beast and dragon. Hence, these nations have rejected the Elisha-type messenger's initial ministry in spiritual Goshen, which is

recorded on the initial four of six parts of the scroll of life's first side.

The Kid Goat (first latter-day Man Child) had sounded his four trumpet-sounding warnings, as recorded on the first four parts of the scroll of life's first side, before he was killed by the lamb-like beast/U.S.A. on April 19, 1993. After that time, the Chosen Vessel (latter-day Moses) gathered his initial church members from spiritual Goshen during the first 1260 days of his ministry. One thousand and forty (1040) days of traveling from spiritual Goshen to the other side of the spiritual Red Sea, the first spiritual wilderness journey through spiritual Zin began (see *Revelation 12:6*). Throughout those days, the false prophet (personifying the U.S.A., which is described as the false Elijah and false Elisha messengers; and the lamb-like beast) has deceived the nations into rejecting the morning Lamb's (Elisha-type messenger's) doctrine.

Anyone who is still worshipping latter-day Babylon (confusion) when the last message is given by the 144,000 firstfruits of wheat during the time of trouble will have chosen to play his or her final part in the lake of fire (see *Revelation 19:20, 21; Zechariah 14:12*).

Malachi 4:2 But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

Only the people who accept the new doctrine of latter-day Elisha will be healed from their confused mind. The 144,000 firstfruits of wheat will have their latter-day father's (seventh angel's) new name, which is given to them in this last generation, written in their foreheads – minds/memories (see *Revelation 14:1*). A person can only acquire the new name of the latter-day Even-Kid Goat and morning Lamb by receiving the knowledge of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders. Every person who receives the revelation of the seventh angel's little scroll and eats (believes) it – as John ate it in *Revelation 10:10* – will then have in their foreheads (minds) the knowledge pertaining to the Even-Kid Goat's and morning Lamb's ministries (new song of *Psalms 40:3*). Thereby they acquire the latter-day Kid Goat's and Lamb's new names. There was no other name given to the people living in the first latter-day Man

Child's (Elijah's) generation whereby salvation could be obtained, except the present name of the Chosen Vessel (latter-day Elisha).

The seventh/mighty angel's new name is the names of the first and second latter-day messengers. Accordingly, the seventh angel's record will contain its new names (see *Revelation 19:12*). Since the Chosen Vessel manifested as a duplicate sun in the evening part (first side) of the scroll of life to illuminate the failed moon (symbolizing the first witness' failed/smitten ministry) and reveal the seventh angel, he is the personification of the seventh angel from the time the first spiritual wilderness journey began (see *Revelation 2:5; 2:16, 17*). Latter-day Yahshua/Moses is revealing the predictions in the scroll of life, which no man could do except the Sun of Righteousness/latter-day Elisha himself (see *Revelation 5:4, 5*). It is latter-day Solomon/Chosen Vessel (second witness) who has received the key to the song of latter-day David (first witness), as stated in *Revelation 3:7*, to unlock the written prophecies on the scroll life's first side. This key pertained to the prophecies that latter-day David's ministry should have fulfilled, which latter-day Solomon (Elisha-type) now reveals and fulfills. After the first Even-Kid Goat (David Koresh) attempted to fulfill the prophecies on the scroll of life's first evening-side, which pertained to latter-day Elijah, he was killed. Thereafter, the Chosen Vessel's (latter-day Elisha's) ministry rose as a duplicate sun's sunlight in the evening sky when he removed the first seal from around the rolled-up scroll of life (see *Revelation 6:1*).

The Chosen Vessel (Elisha-type messenger) has prophesied once while in spiritual Goshen (Christendom). Then he continues to prophesy to Christendom during the first and second spiritual wilderness journeys. During the second spiritual wilderness journey, all the 144,000 will be ripened, harvested, and then sealed. The woman in *Revelation 12:6, 14* represents the Chosen Vessel's initial church that came out of spiritual Goshen. She is the spiritual mother of the 144,000. Latter-day Jacob (Chosen Vessel personifying the seventh angel) is the spiritual father of the 144,000. Accordingly, the 144,000 will have the new name of the seventh/mighty angel written in their foreheads/minds (see *Revelation 14:1*).

The wise who eat the seventh angel's grains of hidden manna (predictions) – which are baked into unleavened barley cakes

and unleavened wafers of barley and leavened wave-loaves of wheat by the morning Lamb (Chosen Vessel) – will be sealed in their minds with the knowledge of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders. This knowledge shall protect the woman (initial church members) and her spiritual children (144,000) from the imminent arrival of a great star/comet of death, just as the Israelites were protected from the Angel of Death when they placed the blood of a lamb on the frontlets of their houses.

The latter-day Even-Kid Goat (first Man Child, Elijah-type messenger) was killed with some of his followers on April 19, 1993, to fulfill *Daniel 8:10, 11*, according to the moon's record on the scroll of life's first side. Latter-day Elijah's ministry was figuratively caught up into heaven as the record on the initial four, fifth, and sixth parts of the scroll of life's first side. This typifies old Elijah who was taken (caught) up in a fiery chariot while Elisha remained behind to fulfill God's word after Elijah had finished his ministry. Elisha (typifying the Chosen Vessel/second latter-day Man Child) received the mantle from Elijah (who typifies the first latter-day Man Child).

Those who fear with reverence Elohiym's new name, which at this time refers to the name of the Chosen Vessel (who personifies the seventh angel), will be healed by the revealed visions pertaining to the Sun of Righteousness (latter-day Elisha's ministry). His doctrine arose as the morning (beginning) light to reveal six parts (six days) and the seventh part of the scroll of life's first evening-side. As the Chosen Vessel revealed latter-day Elijah's ministry from the first six of seven moonlight-parts of the scroll of life's first side, it was likened to a duplicate sun's sunlight ascending from the westerly horizon in the evening sky of each day to illuminate the smitten moon's light.

There are certain characteristics to the first side of the scroll of life. One characteristic refers to the simultaneous revelation of the scroll of life's first side by the illuminated moon and duplicate sun during the Chosen Vessel's ministry. This simultaneous revelation is personified by the Holy One in *Daniel 12:7* and the tree of life in the midst of the river (see *Revelation 22:2*). Another characteristic of the scroll of life is its revelation by the illuminated moon (first witness), which is represented by the bright star (moon) in *Revelation 22:16*, the Holy One on the

river's right side in *Daniel 12:5*, and the tree of life on the river's right side in *Revelation 22:2*. A third characteristic of the scroll of life refers to its revelation by the duplicate sun (Sun of Righteousness in *Malachi 4:2*), which is represented by the morning star (duplicate sun) in *Revelation 22:16*, by the Holy One on the left side of the river in *Daniel 12:5*, and by the tree on the left side of the river in *Revelation 22:2*.

Latter-day Darius' (Chosen Vessel's) doctrine ascends (hence, it has figurative wings) as the duplicate sun's light to overthrow confusion. His new knowledge is equated with phases of sunlight (see *Isaiah 30:26*). Those who were initially healed, when the bright star/Moon of Righteousness arose with healing in his wings of moonlight, were the people who were gathered by the first latter-day Man Child (David Koresh). These people fulfilled the prophecy beneath the fifth seal on the scroll of life's first side (see *Revelation 6:9*). Thereafter, the Chosen Vessel arose as the dawning sunlight with healing in his figurative wings of sunlight. His figurative wings are as messages of light (visions) that combine with oracles of thunder. These thunders cause doctrine of rain to fall and divide/reveal the sunlight into individual colors of a rainbow. Spiritual light and rain make the barley and wheat (pertaining to the scroll of life's predictions) mature, which are fed to the calves (saints). Prior to a comet's impact, the first and second latter-day groups of redeemed will have matured with the barley and wheat, just as calves grow to become oxen.

The third latter-day group to be healed will be the great multitude. During the time of trouble, they will be healed with messages of light and thunder which fly/travel through the atmosphere. This multitude will be ripened (healed) during a terrible time of a comet's plagues. During the last warnings that are given by the woman (initial church) and the 144,000 firstfruits of wheat, a multitude of people will come out of non-Christian nations, which are of the figurative kingdom of Babylon/confusion. A great multitude will heed the seventh angel's last warnings (lightnings and thunders) and enter into the fiery light of New Jerusalem before the whole Earth is consumed. This light will be the ensign to which the great multitude will be directed to. Once the redeemed enter the fiery ensign, they will be translated to be within the city of New Jerusalem in heaven to begin the judgment.

Malachi 4:3 And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the LORD of hosts.

Malachi 4:3 differentiates between the redeemed who are healed by the Sun of Righteousness and the wicked who are consumed by the fulfillment of the two written witnesses (duplicate sun and moon). All the rebellious who rejected the seventh angel's final warnings will have ended up in the lake of fire. The Sun of Righteousness first manifests to Christendom with healing in his wings. Thereafter, the Sun of Righteousness personifies the fulfillment of a great burning star/comet. At this time, prior to the comet's impact, rebellious Christendom has been spiritually consumed by the Sun of Righteousness. These rebellious nations of Christendom will continue rejecting the new healing doctrine of light and rain – as revealed by the latter-day living messenger – until they end up consumed by a comet's plagues of wrath.

In the day of the comet's final plague of lava, it will consume all things from off the face of the Earth. The righteous who are healed with the wings (messages) of light by the Sun of Righteousness shall, after the biblically prophesied millennium, see a repeat of the destruction of the latter-day rebellious when the scroll of life plays it over. At that time, the redeemed will be standing on the transparent sea of glass that encompasses this past destroyed world. Hence, the feet to the latter-day redeemed are, as it were, upon a figurative sea of glass and transparent streets of gold in heaven to see a rerun (replay) take place beneath them on this recalled Earth from the scroll of life's record, which will then reveal the destruction that befell the wicked who ended up as ashes in the lake of fire.

After the 1,000-year – millennial – period, the wicked who were destroyed by plagues of a comet's wrath will be restored to play over their former lives, according to the part they chose to play in the scroll of life. At that time, the righteous and rebellious angels in heaven shall judge the parts that the righteous and rebellious on Earth chose to fulfill in this last generation. The scroll of life's record is opened after the biblical millennium during the judgment to reveal the events that took

place in the last generation, lake of fire, and the initial 1,000 years of a new Earth.

Every knee of righteous and rebellious angels will bow down and with their tongues confess that God (seventh angel) is just and righteous. The rebellious angels, at that time, shall agree that the sentence that the rebellious received on Earth is a just and righteous judgment. All the rebellious who chose not to play the part of a latter-day saint who inherits the new Earth – as recorded in the scroll of life – will suffer the second death. This is fulfilled when the same plagues of wrath that took place before the biblically prophesied millennium are repeated after the 1,000-year period from the review of the scroll (movie) of life. Therefore, the second death is an exact repeat of the first death (see *Revelation 20:12-15*).

The righteous and rebellious angels will be viewing the destruction of this Earth from the scroll of life's record while they stand in heaven during the judgment. Beneath the feet of the righteous angels – who stand on a sea of glass and streets of gold – and the rebellious angels, who stand outside New Jerusalem, will see the old world of this Earth playing over after the biblical millennium. They will see the same lake of fire destroy this Earth, just as it took place before the biblically prophesied millennium.

. . .

Malachi 4:4 Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments.

In the past type, God gave laws to Moses from the mount of Sinai/Horeb, which the people who were with Moses were to follow. In our day, when the Elisha-messenger (Chosen Vessel/latter day Moses) unrolled the two-sided scroll of life and began revealing the seventh angel, it parallels Moses who came down from Horeb with two tables of stone and the book (scroll) of the law. The first latter-day Man Child (David Koresh), who is typified by Aaron, gave his law to his people according to the initial four parts of the scroll of life's first side. When the Chosen Vessel (Elisha-type) received the knowledge of the unrolled scroll of life, his doctrine became the law – which is kept by the saints with him – according to the scroll of life's first

side (see *Isaiah 42:1, 4; 51:4*).

Prophetic laws are written on the scroll of life's first side that only the moon's (first witness') light reveals. This is equated with the law that proceeded from Aaron, Elijah, and John the Baptist. Since the moon's light failed, it means the prophetic laws that are written on the scroll of life's first side must now be revealed by the duplicate sun's (second witness') light manifesting in the evening sky, just as certain laws were proclaimed by Moses, Elisha, and Yahshua/Jesus. Aaron, Elijah, and John the Baptist were the first anointed witnesses/messengers of God in their generation. Moses, Elisha, and Yahshua were the second witnesses of God in their generation.

Latter-day Elijah (first Man Child) came to reveal his song of the Even-Kid Goat, which is recorded on the initial four parts of the scroll of life's first side. He was latter-day Elijah (David Koresh) who had within his mind the spirit of Michael. After the first Man Child (David Koresh) finished singing his song pertaining to the Even-Kid Goat, the Chosen Vessel received the rolled-up scroll of life. The Chosen Vessel then began to sing his song of latter-day Moses and Yahshua (morning Lamb) during the spiritual Goshen period and, thereafter, two spiritual wilderness journeys in *Revelation 12:6, 14*. Each song (doctrines) of latter-day Elijah and Elisha are sung according to the predictions on the scroll of life's first side. Prior to the comet's impact, the Chosen Vessel's initial church members and 144,000 learn the prophetic songs (seventh angel's revealed predictions) of the Chosen Vessel to overcome the mind of the Christian beast (coalition) and its healed image/next coalition (see *Revelation 15, 2, 3*).

. . .

Malachi 4:5 Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD:

4:6 And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

In our day, the Elijah-type prophet foretold of in *Malachi 4:5, 6* is none other than the first latter-day Man Child (Even-Kid Goat), whose ministry is recorded on the initial four parts of the

scroll of life's first side. This messenger, who is titled as latter-day Elijah, has already come with his reward/knowledge to warn the inhabitants of this last generation that God is going to fulfill the words of the fathers (prophets). He proclaimed his words to the people of Christendom, who are the children of these fathers the prophets, to direct them to the warnings of Old Testament prophets. The people of the first latter-day Man Child's church received the revelation declaring him to be the latter-day Elijah. He was the image of the strong angel in heaven who proclaimed if anyone was worthy to open the scroll of life (see *Revelation* 5:2).

After the Elijah-type messenger (David Koresh) was killed, the Chosen Vessel gathered his initial church members. This church accepted his doctrine during the remaining 1260-day period of the first 2300- days while in spiritual Goshen. The Chosen Vessel's initial church is symbolized by the woman who fled from spiritual Goshen to the other side of the spiritual Red Sea. Thereafter, she was led into the spiritual wilderness during the remaining 1260 days of the second 2300-day period. The Chosen Vessel is latter-day Elisha, who is the image of the Lamb in heaven that received the scroll of life from the seventh angel in *Revelation* 5:1.

The "brethren" who are mentioned according to the scroll of life's first side in *Revelation* 6:11 represent the people who were gathered in our day by latter-day Elijah (David Koresh) and were still alive after April 19, 1993. These particular brethren have accepted the Chosen Vessel as being the latter-day Elisha messenger (second witness). In *Revelation* 6:11, it mentions fellowservants who accept the Chosen Vessel's doctrine during two spiritual wilderness journeys. These fellowservants are the 144,000 who will also testify concerning who latter-day Moses (Yahshua-type) is in this last generation.

The first latter-day Man Child (Cyrus-type) manifested in this last generation as the latter-day Elijah messenger, the first of two written witnesses made flesh. These two witnesses are illustrated by the moon's light and duplicate sun's light. When the Chosen Vessel prophesies again during the second spiritual wilderness journey of *Revelation* 12:14, he will reveal the prophecies pertaining to the moon and duplicate sun, which will be revealing the seventh angel's predictions simultaneously (see *Revelation* 11:3).

As old Elijah and Elisha prophesied that there would be no rain – as foretold by God’s direct word, which they were reiterating – so the Chosen Vessel can withhold the spiritual rain pertaining to the song of the Even-Kid Goat and morning Lamb from being given to the rebellious (see *Revelation 11:6*). Each part of the seventh angel’s message, seven small visions, and seven thunders is scripturally clothed with a cloud, which rains showers of blessings to the receivers of this doctrine (see *Revelation 1:13*). The Chosen Vessel is latter-day Elisha, manifesting as the second written witness made flesh to the people of this last generation. Showers of blessings are withheld from the rebellious who have not an ear to hear this new doctrine. There are seven messages that are proclaimed by Elisha, which are as visions of sunlight and oracles of thunder flying through the atmosphere to bring spiritual latter rain (doctrine) from the seventh/mighty angel’s cloud-like garment (see *Deuteronomy 32:1, 2*). This rain will ripen, harvest, and seal the wheat (144,000) before the comet’s plagues begin to be fulfilled. After the latter-rain is fulfilled, the seventh angel’s written curses, which were pronounced by the Chosen Vessel, will smite the Earth with Abaddon’s (comet’s) plagues.

First, latter-day Elijah (first Man Child) appeared as the messenger to turn the heart of the former fathers – being the words of Old Testament prophets – to God’s alleged people of Christendom in this last generation. Thereafter, latter-day Elisha (Chosen Vessel) now reveals the words of the fathers (patriarchs and prophets) to the same alleged latter-day people of God. Latter-day Elisha’s doctrine will attempt to turn the hearts of Christendom’s people to the prophetic prediction in the Old Testament scriptures.

The latter children (people) of Christendom have not hearkened to the revealed words of latter-day Elijah; neither will they hearken to latter-day Elisha’s (Chosen Vessel’s) warnings. Therefore, latter-day Elisha has manifested to reveal the curses (comet’s plagues) that are first pronounced on the U.S.A. It is already written – according to a previous replay – that the people in the lands of Christendom will not turn their hearts to this new doctrine. The new doctrine of the Chosen Vessel reveals the heart (written prophecies) of the Patriarchs and Prophets (fathers), who spoke of a terrible time of trouble coming upon rebellious nations in the last days. The leading nation (U.S.A.)

of confusion (Babylon) is the first place that will be smitten with the curse of God's/comet's plagues. However, a remnant of Christendom will escape the comet's wrath by heeding to the Chosen Vessel's words of warning.

Elisha Receives Elijah's Mantle

1 Kings 19:16 ...And Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abelmeholah shalt THOU {Elijah} anoint to be prophet in thy room.

2 Kings 2:1 And it came to pass, when the LORD would take up Elijah into heaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with Elisha from Gilgal.

2 Kings 2:9 And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

2:10 And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so.

2:11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

2:12 And Elisha saw it, and he cried, My father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

2:13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the bank of Jordan;

The Elijah who is mentioned in *Malachi 4:5* typifies the messenger who was born in this last generation. Latter-day Elijah came to proclaim his doctrine before the great and dreadful day – attributed to God's/comet's anger – which is fulfilled on this last generation. In our day, there was a messenger who fulfilled his role as latter-day Elijah, and was symbolized as the bright evening star/moon. The second latter-day messenger is symbolized as the morning star/Sun of Righteousness mentioned in *Malachi 4:2*. In our generation, the morning Lamb (second messenger) received the revelation of the seven-sealed scroll of life in *Revelation 5:7*. At that time, he had manifested as the anointed to reveal his ministry, as stated in *Revelation 22:12*; *Acts 1:11*. The scroll of life is the morning

Lamb's reward, which is symbolized as a double-edged sword. Each edge of the sword represents the moon's revelation and duplicate sun's revelation of the scroll of life's first side (see *Revelation 2:12; 19:15; 5:1*).

The scroll of life is in the right hand of the seventh angel, who sits upon the throne in *Revelation 5:1* during and after the 1,000-year – millennial – period. Latter-day Elijah had fulfilled his ministry according to the record on the initial four parts of the scroll of life's first side made into flesh. His ministry mirrored the strong angel in *Revelation 5:2* proclaiming if anyone was worthy to open the sealed-up scroll of life.

The Elijah (Aaron-type) and Elisha (Moses-type) of the past had the power of God's word to prevent literal rain from falling upon the land, and they had the power to cause fire to descend from heaven. This parallels the two witnesses' (moon and duplicate sun's) predictions that, at this time, are causing spiritual fire (moon's and duplicate sun's predictions of destruction/spiritual fire) to fall from heaven without any spiritual rain (doctrine). In other words, they can withhold the spiritual rain of this doctrine from falling upon those who put the branch (which is equated with the revealed word, see *Jeremiah 1:11, 12; Ezekiel 7:10; 8:17*) to their nose. To put the branch to the nose is implying that the new revelation of the seventh angel stinks. All who do this will have no rain (present truth) poured out upon them. Rain symbolizes newly revealed doctrine (see *Deuteronomy 32:1, 2*), which is given by God (seventh angel) through his chosen living messenger. Hence, his rod has budded.

The Elijah-type messenger of our day was killed by the latter-day dragon (coalition) reigning as the fifth kingdom in spiritual Goshen. He (latter-day Elijah) was figuratively caught up unto God as the record on the initial four parts and the fifth and sixth parts on the scroll of life's first side. The spirit within the mind of old Elijah had returned again in our day as the latter-day Elijah messenger in *Malachi 4:5*. In the prophecy of *Malachi 4:5*, God uses the title of the past Elijah so that by understanding the past types pertaining to old Elijah, the written prophecies that relate to latter-day Elijah (first Man Child) can be understood. Hence, when old Elijah was taken up, it paralleled the first latter-day Man Child spiritually returning back to his throne as the record on the scroll of life's first side. Thereby, this first Man

Child's ministry is sitting on the right hand of the seventh angel.

The mantle of old Elijah was passed to his successor: Elisha. This same scenario is also applied in our day. When the seventh angel gave the scroll of life to the morning Lamb (see *Revelation 5:1*), it is likened to latter-day Elijah giving his scroll of life to the Chosen Vessel (latter-day Elisha). The Chosen Vessel was a follower of the first latter-day Man Child, as paralleled by the apostle, John the Revelator, who followed Yahshua. In other worlds, as the Even-Kid Goat (Elijah-type messenger) of our day revealed his ministry before the Chosen Vessel, it parallels old Elijah anointing Elisha (see *1 Kings 19:16*) and passing his mantle to Elisha.

The latter-day living messenger (morning Lamb), who received the scroll of life, is typified by Elisha of old. Elisha received a double portion of Elijah's spirit. This means that the latter-day Chosen Vessel has a double portion of latter-day Elijah's spirit; therefore, he (Elisha) possesses the moon's and duplicate sun's revelation of what is written on the scroll of life's first side.

The Chosen Vessel now has the knowledge of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders, which are written on the little scroll (little help of *Daniel 11:34*) of *Revelation 10:2, 3*. The faithful woman (initial church members) and her offspring (144,000) are fed and nourished with the seventh angel's revealed words. The revelation of the seventh angel is likened to the (young) cow and two sheep in *Isaiah 7:21*.

The Chosen Vessel prophesies of the early and latter rain (seventh angel's revelation by the moon and duplicate sun) simultaneously during the latter part of the first spiritual wilderness journey. This early and latter rain is given when the seventh angel's seventh – latter/last rain – thunder is being given by the moon while the duplicate sun is simultaneously revealing the first thunder (early/first rain). Early and latter rain fall simultaneously upon the land to ripen the wheat harvest of the 144,000.

The first latter-day Man Child (Elijah-type) "was" to rule all nations with his rod of iron (equated with the scroll of life's predictions that destroy the rebellious), just as the Assyrian was to rule all nations. In accordance to the written prophecy on the scroll of life's first side, the Even-Kid Goat (Elijah) was killed

by the dragon (coalition) of latter-day (spiritual) Goshen in spiritual Egypt, just as the Assyrian was overthrown by old Egypt. His sealed scroll of life (mantle) was spiritually received by the Chosen Vessel (Elisha-type). Thereafter, the Chosen Vessel unsealed the scroll of life during the remaining 1260 days of the first of three consecutive 2300-day periods – which began on April 15, 1993 – in spiritual Goshen, and then unrolled it after the spiritual Exodus out of spiritual Goshen. During the spiritual journey from spiritual Goshen to the other side of the spiritual Red Sea, the Chosen Vessel (latter-day Moses) was revealing six of seven angels from the unrolled scroll of life's seventh part (see *Revelation 8:1, 2*). The 144,000 will be sealed in their foreheads (minds) with the revelation of the unrolled scroll of life's seventh part's seventh part/angel before the arrival of the great (massive) and dreadful day of a great star/comet. This massive and terrible day takes place 3-½ days after the third 2300-day period.

In *Revelation 11:3*, it states that two witnesses (duplicate sun and moon) are given power to prophesy, especially during the second spiritual wilderness journey. The two witnesses are referred to as two olive trees and two candlesticks, which simultaneously reveal the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders. Accordingly, the seventh angel's message is speaking with stammering lips, since both the duplicate sun's mouth and moon's mouth are speaking at the same time of the same message (see *Isaiah 28:11*).

The revelation of the scroll of life's seventh angel has caused the beliefs within the nations (rivers/waters) of Christendom to become unclean. Accordingly, the spiritual waters of Christendom are spiritually poisoned, as if they were waters of blood (death). However, the people who remain in their nation (river) after the new truth has sounded its trumpet warnings to them will be slain when their nation (river) is literally made into blood (death) by a comet's impact.

Latter-day Elisha is the Chosen Vessel who received the little scroll – the revelation of the seventh angel – from the mighty/seventh angel's hand (as seen in *Revelation 10:8-10*). The Chosen Vessel is the spiritual groom of his bride (initial church). This was perceived when the Chosen Vessel was first to receive the little help in *Daniel 11:34* (being the little scroll of *Revelation 10:2*) when the journey to the spiritual wilderness

began. At this time, the Chosen Vessel (latter-day Elisha) must feed the woman (initial church) and her spiritual children with the little help (little scroll/seventh angel's messages), as prophesied in *Revelation 12:6, 14*. Those people who are of the woman/church must prophesy with the Chosen Vessel to gather all 144,000 firstfruits of wheat. She (initial church) should have brought forth her spiritual children (144,000) during the first spiritual wilderness journey of *Revelation 12:6*. However, this same woman will prophesy again to Christendom during the second (final) spiritual wilderness journey for another 1260 of the 1263-½ days of *Revelation 12:14*. In that time, the initial church shall ripen all the 144,000 fellowservants in *Revelation 7:2-4* before a comet hits the land.

The bride (woman) is spiritually killed by sword, flame, and captivity at the end of each spiritual wilderness journey, as stated in *Daniel 11:33*. This is according to a reverse past type of how the old rebellious city of Jerusalem was overthrown by Nebuchadnezzar's Babylon (see *Ezekiel 5:2*). This past type is fulfilled in converse in our day. Latter-day righteous New Jerusalem (whole church) obeys the seventh angel's words as given through the Chosen Vessel, who is persecuted by the rebellious latter-day Babylonians of Christendom. The first and second latter-day groups of redeemed receive the little help (song of Moses/little scroll) in *Daniel 11:34* by fleeing from words of confusion to the spiritual wilderness. New light (truth) is constantly being given by the Chosen Vessel (Elisha-type messenger) to test those who claim the Chosen Vessel is inspired. The wise in Christendom continually dwell in the new light as it rises like the morning sun to illuminate the evening sky. Thereafter, the enduring faithful will receive the Holy Spirit's power to gather a great multitude from mainly non-Christian nations during a time of trouble.

To not accept the living messenger's revelation, at this time, is to not accept the little help in *Daniel 11:34*. The people that remain who were gathered by David Koresh and yet continually reject the little help of the seventh angel have been tried, tested, and found wanting. These people are of the rebellious and unbelieving, since they will continually reject the new doctrine of latter-day Elisha until the day of God's wrath. Hence, they have already spiritually died of hunger and are wretched, poor, miserable, blind and naked; though, they know it not. The wise

who will have accepted the little help (little scroll) from the Chosen Vessel (Elisha-type messenger) are those who are tried, purified, and made white (see *Daniel 11:35; 12:10; Revelation 6:11*). These wise individuals eat the seventh angel's hidden manna (words), which is baked into unleavened barely bread of wafers, cakes, and then leavened wheat wave-loaves. Bread represents the revelation of the seventh angel's written words (grains of manna/barley and wheat).

The woman (initial church) and her children (144,000) receive the nourishment of the little scroll during each spiritual wilderness journey until the day of a comet's impact. A person who believes this new doctrine will have figuratively fled to the spiritual wilderness from the deception that is spoken from the mouths of deceived people. These individuals have not the understanding of the unrolled scroll of life in their minds/foreheads (see *Revelation 17:8*). As of now, when an individual accepts this doctrine's new spiritual food (little help) from the Chosen Vessel (Elisha-type messenger) prior to the comet's impact, they will be of the 144,000 fellowservants who are the second latter-day group of redeemed.

A person may have personally received a revelation from the Even-Kid Goat (David Koresh) yet rejected the morning Lamb's revelation. This means an abomination (false belief) is written in his or her spiritual sanctuary (mind). These individuals are as the ancients mentioned in *Ezekiel 9:6* who remain in the land to receive the wrath of God's (comet's) literal plagues. Every person who rejects this little help/little scroll will have shown God (Hayah Havah) that he or she is not a follower of revealed current truth. Accordingly, they do not recognize the new living voice of God's (seventh angel's) latter-day will, since their proud and rebellious mind and heart are hardened against it.

Elohiym is not fooled by words that come forth from a person's own deceived mind and heart. Many profess to believe in something that is not of the present will of God (seventh angel's predictions). God is pleased and blesses those who proclaim – according to the present/living Spirit of Prophecy – that the Chosen Vessel is latter-day Yahshua (Elisha). Today the living messenger with his initial church members presents the little help (little scroll) to Christendom. This little help refers to the revelation of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders, which are written on the little scroll's first

evening-side. This little scroll is the seventh part /angel of the scroll of life's seventh part. All the 144,000 firstfruits of wheat will choose to play a part in the little scroll's record that will assure them a place in the paradise of eternal life.

God will have a people, such as the woman (initial church) and her offspring (144,000), who stand on the revealed prophecy written with the phrase "Thus saith the Lord" before the comet hits the U.S.A. Present truth is, at this time, revealed through the latter-day Elisha-type messenger. Before the comet hits the land, this new revelation of the seventh angel is given to the people of Christendom who have an ear to hear. To reject the Chosen Vessel's new doctrine is to commit the unpardonable sin against the Holy Ghost. All who take this path will have chosen to place God's (seventh angel's) blossomed branch to their nose. God's budded branch/rod in the hand of latter-day Moses symbolizes the revelation of the seventh angel's prophetic word (see *Jeremiah 1:11, 12*).

The woman (initial church) and her 144,000 spiritual children will be made white (cleansed) before the second spiritual wilderness journey expires. Yet, if a person should reject the revelation of the Chosen Vessel (latter-day Elisha) at any time, all their past devotion to the new truth will have been in vain (see *Ezekiel 33:13*). The destiny that the woman and her spiritual children choose will be recorded in the script of life. Latter-day Elijah (first Man Child) of our day came unexpectedly as the first thief in the night and gathered some of the first latter-day group of redeemed. Elisha has also come as a thief (unexpectedly) and severed from confusion his initial church, and now he is bringing out the 144,000 – who dwell in many nations of Christendom – from confusion before the comet's plagues begin to be initially fulfilled on the leading nation of Christendom.

The First and Last Anointed Messenger

- A) The First Anointed Messenger Prophesied to Spiritual Goshen**
 - B) The Second Anointed Messenger Prophesies During Three 2300-Day Periods**
 - C) Latter-day Babylon Reigns in Spiritual Goshen and for One Hour in Figurative Canaan**
-

- A) The First Latter-day Anointed Prophesied to Spiritual Goshen

The first latter-day Man Child (Elijah-type) revealed his doctrine to spiritual Goshen (Christendom). He had a figurative rod of iron that symbolized certain prophecies on the scroll of life's first side that predict the destruction of the rebellious. David Koresh was the first Man Child (messenger) of our generation. His ministry is written on the initial four parts of the scroll of life's first side. He was the rider upon the red horse in *Revelation 6:4* – according to the moon's predictions of the scroll of life's first side – who was given a great sword. The rider upon the red horse takes peace (deception) from the Earth with his sword of new truth. Similarly, the first Man Child wounded one head of the Goshen dragon by causing a division among the leaders in the U.S.A.'s capital (head) and its nation. When the first latter-day messenger began his ministry, the Goshen dragon (coalition) was reigning as the fifth figurative kingdom. The first anointed messenger cut off his moonlight-ministry from Christendom on April 15, 1993. Then he was killed on April 19, 1993. On that same day of April 19, 1993, the dragon in spiritual Goshen was wounded. Thereby, the nations of Christendom were no longer united together as a coalition (dragon).

B) The Second Anointed Messenger Prophecies During Three 2300-Day Periods

From April 15, 1993, began the first of three consecutive 2300-day periods. After the initial 1040 days of that first 2300-day period, the latter-day Chosen Vessel received the unfulfilled prophecies on the scroll of life's first evening-side, which the first latter-day Man Child should have fulfilled, but his ministry was cut off. This is likened to Elisha receiving Elijah's mantle and Solomon ruling in King David's stead. During the remaining 1260 days of the first 2300-day period, the Chosen Vessel began to unseal and reveal the scroll of life's first side. For 1260 days, the second messenger unsealed six seals/bands from around the rolled-up scroll of life. Throughout that time, the Chosen Vessel revealed parts of the first latter-day Man Child's ministry, which is recorded on the first side of the scroll of life's initial four parts. The scroll of life's first side's fifth part and sixth part have recorded the first Man Child's death and the death of many of his followers. At this time, prior to the comet's impact, they remain physically slain on Earth beneath the altar of heaven. While the Chosen Vessel was revealing six small parts (visions) from beneath six seals of the rolled-up scroll of life's first side, his ministry was being recorded on these same initial six parts of the scroll of life's first side.

The people who believed the Chosen Vessel's doctrine during the 1260-day period while in spiritual Goshen became the new woman in *Revelation 12:5*. Respectfully, the new woman (initial church) had given spiritual birth to the second latter-day Man Child (Chosen Vessel/Moses-type) by accepting his doctrine. During the second and third 2300-day periods, the woman (initial church) will give birth to the latter-day twelve spiritual tribes of 144,000. This is likened to the past type, when Jacob (typifying the Chosen Vessel) and his four wives (typifying the Chosen Vessel's initial church/four six-winged beasts) gave birth to twelve sons (twelve tribes).

C) Latter-day Babylon Reigns in Spiritual Goshen and for One Hour in Figurative Canaan

The fifth reigning kingdom of the spiritual Goshen dragon

(coalition) ended its reign on April 19, 1993. 1006-½ days from April 19, 1993, began the first reigning phase of latter-day Babylon in spiritual Goshen as the figurative sixth kingdom. At that time, the former dragon (previous coalition) had healed from its wound of division; thereby, the nations of Christendom again united together to rule as one kingdom (dragon) of Babylon/confusion. A terrorist attack in Oklahoma City caused the leaders in the head (U.S.A.'s capital) to agree together and unite the next coalition to enforce the mandates of the U.S.A.

The first reigning phase of the dragon/beast of latter-day Babylon in spiritual Goshen lasted 1293-½ days; then it received another wound on one head (U.S.A.'s capital) of its seven heads (representing a figurative number of capitals of the other confederated nations). At that moment, the divided leaders in the U.S.A.'s capital mirrored the division among the nations that made-up the previous coalition. The dragon's/beast's first 1293-½-day reigning phase as latter-day Babylon/confusion ended in spiritual Goshen. This took place 3-½ days after the first 2300-day period ended. Immediately after the first 2300-day period ended, the second 2300-day period began.

During 1006-½ days, which began 3-½ days after the second 2300-day period, the wounded (divided) beast (coalition) was prophetically traveling through the spiritual wilderness to figurative Canaan (see *Revelation 17:3*). When these 1006-½ days expired, the beast (coalition) had healed, since the U.S.A. had again united the nations of Christendom to rule as the seventh kingdom. A terrorist attack in New York City had caused the wound (division) among the leaders in the U.S.A.'s capital to heal; then they were of one mind to assemble a coalition. For 1293-½ days – which began when the 1006-½ days expired – the latter-day Babylonian beast is reigning for half an hour in figurative Canaan during its second reigning phase as the seventh kingdom (see *Revelation 17:10*). It receives another wound (division) on the same head (U.S.A.'s capital). Thereby, the coalition fully disbands by the end of the beast's 1293-½-day reign.

The beast (coalition) will remain wounded for 1006-½ days. These 1006-½ days begin 3-½ days after the third 2300-day period commences. After 1006-½ days have passed, the beast heals from its wound and reigns for another half an hour as the latter-day Babylonian beast (coalition) during its third/final

reigning phase while in figurative Canaan. A terrorist attack will have united (healed) the leaders in the U.S.A.'s capital (head). Then these leaders will have the influence to again unite the nations of Christendom. These nations confederate to become the figurative eighth kingdom during the latter-day Babylonian beast's third 1293-½-day reigning phase (see *Revelation 17:11*). At the end of these 1293-½ days – which end 3-½ days after the third 2300-day period expires – the U.S.A. will be hit by a comet. This brings the final end to the coalition (beast), which ruled for one hour – in two separate half-hour parts – while in the figurative land of Canaan.

Elohiym's Living Messenger

References Concerning What the First Latter-day Messenger Should Fulfill but are Instead Fulfilled by the Second Messenger

<i>Isaiah 1:4</i>	—————	Refers to Holy One
<i>Isaiah 4:1</i>	—————	Refers to One Man
<i>Isaiah 7:14</i>	—————	Refers to Immanuel
<i>Isaiah 7:21</i>	—————	Refers to a Man nourishing a young cow and two sheep
<i>Isaiah 8:1</i>	—————	Refers to Mahershalalhashbaz
<i>Isaiah 11:1, 2</i>	—————	Refers to the Rod and then the Branch
<i>Isaiah 14:29</i>	—————	Refers to the Serpent's Root and then the Cockatrice
<i>Isaiah 17:7</i>	—————	Refers to the Holy One of Israel
<i>Isaiah 22:20-22</i>	—————	Refers to Eliakim
<i>Isaiah 26:19</i>	—————	Refers to the Holy One's dead body
<i>Isaiah 28:2</i>	—————	Refers to the Mighty and Strong One
<i>Isaiah 28:9</i>	—————	Refers to Him (Holy One) who teaches knowledge
<i>Isaiah 29:23</i>	—————	Refers to the Holy One of Jacob
<i>Isaiah 30:6</i>	—————	Refers to the Viper
<i>Isaiah 30:12</i>	—————	Refers to the Holy One of Israel
<i>Isaiah 30:29</i>	—————	Refers to the Mighty One of Israel
<i>Isaiah 31:1</i>	—————	Refers to the Holy One of Israel
<i>Isaiah 32:1</i>	—————	Refers to the King who reigns
<i>Isaiah 32:2</i>	—————	Refers to a Man (Holy One)

<i>Isaiah 33:17</i>	—————	Refers to the King in his beauty
<i>Isaiah 37:23</i>	—————	Refers to the Holy One of Israel
<i>Isaiah 37:35</i>	—————	Refers to God's servant David (latter-day David)
<i>Isaiah 40:3</i>	—————	Refers to the voice of Him (Holy One)
<i>Isaiah 41:2</i>	—————	Refers to the Righteous Man from the east
<i>Isaiah 41:8</i>	—————	Refers to Jacob (Holy One)
<i>Isaiah 41:25</i>	—————	Refers to the One who is raised up
<i>Isaiah 42:1</i>	—————	Refers to the Servant (Holy One)
<i>Isaiah 42:6</i>	—————	Refers to the One who is called
<i>Isaiah 42:19</i>	—————	Refers to God's Servant who is deaf, dumb, and blind to peoples bad characteristics
<i>Isaiah 43:3</i>	—————	Refers to the Holy One of Israel
<i>Isaiah 43:7</i>	—————	Refers to Him (Holy One) whom God created
<i>Isaiah 43:15</i>	—————	Refers to the Holy One
<i>Isaiah 44:28</i>	—————	Refers to Cyrus (latter-day Holy One)
<i>Isaiah 45:1</i>	—————	Refers to Cyrus (latter-day Messenger)
<i>Isaiah 45:13</i>	—————	Refers to Him who shall build God's city
<i>Isaiah 46:11</i>	—————	Refers to the Ravenous Bird (Holy One)
<i>Isaiah 48:3</i>	—————	Refers to Him (Holy One) who declares the former things from the beginning

<i>Isaiah 49:1</i>	—————	Refers to the One who is called from the womb
<i>Isaiah 49:5-7</i>	—————	Refers to God's Servant
<i>Isaiah 50:5-7</i>	—————	Refers to One who has his ear opened
<i>Isaiah 51:4</i>	—————	Refers to One people should hearken to
<i>Isaiah 51:9</i>	—————	Refers to the Arm (Holy One) of the Lord
<i>Isaiah 51:16</i>	—————	Refers to the One who has God's words in his mouth
<i>Isaiah 52:7</i>	—————	Refers to the feet of Him (Holy One) who brings good tidings
<i>Isaiah 52:8</i>	—————	Refers to God's Watchmen
<i>Isaiah 52:13-15</i>	—————	Refers to God's Servant (Holy One)
<i>Isaiah 53:1</i>	—————	Refers to the Arm (Holy One)
<i>Isaiah 55:4</i>	—————	Refers to Him who is a leader of God's faithful people
<i>Isaiah 57:17</i>	—————	Refers to the iniquity of Him (Holy One)
<i>Isaiah 59:20</i>	—————	Refers to the Redeemer
<i>Isaiah 61:1</i>	—————	Refers to Him who has the spirit

Manifestations

Melchizedek

Melchizedek, who is the personification of the masculine part of Elohiym (Metatron), is symbolized by what was recalled in four of six evenings of Genesis Chapter 1. Metatron walked in the Garden of Eden in *Genesis 3:8*, whose masculine part was Melchizedek. Metatron made coats of skins for Adam and Eve in *Genesis 3:21*. In *Hebrews 7:1, 2*, Melchizedek was referred to as the king of righteousness and the king of peace. Abraham gave a tithe unto Melchizedek in *Genesis 14:20* when Melchizedek manifested as the masculine priest of the most high God (see *Genesis 14:18*). This Melchizedek had no earthly mother and no earthly father; neither did this masculine part of Elohiym have a beginning of days (no birth), nor an end of life – hence, he did not die a physical death (see *Hebrews 7:3*).

When the scroll of life's prophecies are being revealed according to the moon's light, the moon is personified by Melchizedek who manifested as the first anointed witness. When Metatron manifested in the middle of the mercy seat, its masculine form was represented by the right hand covering cherub, who was equated with Melchizedek. The tree of life on the right side of the river in *Revelation 22:2* and the Holy One who stood on the right side of the waters in *Daniel 12:5* represent the image of Melchizedek. This is in accordance with the moon's revelation of the first masculine-side of the scroll of life.

Shekinah

Shekinah is the personification of the feminine part of Elohiym (Metatron). The light of lightning that illuminated the first morning of the first day of Genesis, including the other mornings, represents Shekinah. She is equated with the things that were recalled in the initial six mornings of Genesis. Her words were spoken to the prophets, who wrote them in their scrolls. It was Shekinah, with Melchizedek, who spoke to Moses from the burning bush (tree). Her spirit is in the mind of the

second anointed witness. Likewise, his mind is in the church that accepted his revelation of the scroll of life.

Shekinah is the feminine Holy Spirit who manifests on the mercy seat as the left hand covering cherub. Melchizedek and Shekinah are as Metatron when the moon's (Melchizedek's) and duplicate sun's (Shekinah's spirit) record are mixing together on each part of the seventh angel. When the Chosen Vessel is revealing the scroll of life's first side, the spirit of Shekinah has manifested within the mind of the Chosen Vessel (second witness). At that time, Shekinah is represented by the tree of life on the left side of the river in *Revelation* 22:2 and by the Holy One who stood on the left side of the waters in *Daniel* 12:5.

Adam and Eve

The first Adam in our recalled world was made in the image of the masculine Melchizedek-part of Elohiym, just as Eve was the image of the feminine Shekinah-part of Elohiym. Adam and Eve of Genesis had the same spirit as the rebellious Adams and Eves who dwelt on a rebellious third of the stars/planets in heaven (see *Revelation* 12:4).

After certain angels' subtle rebellion in heaven (sea of glass), this past world where we dwell was recalled back to existence below the figurative sea of glass. All the rebellious angels can now be revealed in this world, where the ability to do good and evil is possible. The other righteous Adams and Eves, who dwelt on two thirds of the twelve stars/planets (of *Revelation* 12:1) in the future of this solar system, did not rebel in the first heaven. In these righteous Adams was the spirit of Michael, and in the righteous Eves was the spirit of Gabriel. They are the image of Melchizedek and Shekinah, who are born as the two witnesses in every generation to gather their redeemed (righteous angels).

John the Baptist and Yahshua

John the Baptist was the first witness of his generation. He appeared about 2,000 years ago, according to the written word of that generation's scroll's first side, which is personified by Melchizedek. The spirit that dwelt in the mind of John the

Baptist was the duplicate spirit of Gabriel. After he finished his ministry, according to that scroll's first side, the second witness of that same generation began his ministry to fulfill the unfinished prophecies according to the same scroll's first side.

Yahshua (Jesus) was the second witness of his generation, who had the duplicate spirit of Michael dwelling in his mind. John the Baptist and Yahshua were the two anointed messengers in their day, who were the written words of a scroll made flesh for their generation. In every generation, there is a two-sided scroll's first side that pertains to two masculine witnesses who materialize to reveal their message to the people living in their day. Accordingly, the ministry of the first masculine witness is written on a scroll's first side, while the ministry of the second masculine witness is also written on the same first side pertaining to that same generation.

When the first witness – whose ministry is written on the scroll's first side – begins fulfilling the prophecies that are written on the scroll's first side, then Melchizedek (personifying the moon's light that reveals the scroll's first side) has manifested as the first anointed messenger. Thereafter, when the second witness begins revealing and fulfilling the unfulfilled prophecies on the scroll's first side, then the mind of Shekinah (personifying the duplicate sun's light that reveals the scroll's first side) has materialized in the mind of the second anointed messenger. Every generation's events are recorded on a scroll, which makeup the scrolls/books of *Daniel 7:10* and *Revelation 20:12*. Appropriately, the events that take place in this last generation and the initial 1,000 years of a new Earth are written on the last scroll/scroll of life (see *Revelation 20:12*).

First Man Child and Chosen Vessel

The first Man Child of our generation was David Koresh. He attempted to reveal and fulfill the last scroll's/scroll of life's first side, just as old King David thought that he would build God's temple in old Jerusalem. In the mind of David Koresh dwelt the duplicate spirit of Michael. This first latter-day Man Child was the scroll of life's first side made flesh. After he finished prophesying and was killed on April 19, 1993, the unfulfilled prophesies in the rolled-up scroll of life's first side were received by the Chosen Vessel, as prophesied in Revelation Chapter 5.

Hence, the morning Lamb took the rolled-up scroll of life from the seventh angel, who sits on the throne during the judgment.

When the Chosen Vessel received the scroll of life he initially revealed, with his duplicate sun's light, the dawning parts of its first side. At that same time, his ministry began to be written on the scroll of life's first side. Within the mind of the Chosen Vessel dwells the duplicate spirit of Gabriel.

The two latter-day messengers have manifested as a thief (unexpectedly) in the night to reveal their doctrine before the great and dreadful day of the great star (Abaddon) hits the Earth. The plagues that are attributed to God's (seventh angel's) wrath are fulfilled in this last generation when the meteorite releases its armies of destruction from an opened bottomless pit (immense volcano).

Every Eye Shall See Them

The final manifestation of the first witness (spirit of Michael) and the second witness (spirit of Gabriel) takes place when the prophecy of a comet's impact has been fulfilled. At that time, every eye will see the affects of the great star (meteorite). Latter-day Babylon's (confusion's) final 43-month (1293-½-day) reign will end when the great star (comet), which is personified by the two witnesses, strikes the U.S.A. (see *Revelation 9:1; Daniel 2:34*).

The comet, which will have broken off an immense comet, will cause a massive earthquake on impact (see *Revelation 6:12; 16:18*). Its impact will open a huge volcano's mouth, which reaches down through the Earth's mantle to the magma of hell. For five months, smoke and hot ash will erupt from this immense orifice, as many other volcanoes are also awakened. Dust, smoke and debris will darken the sky over the U.S.A. (see *Revelation 9:2, 3; 6:12*). The comet's impact is what causes the plagues of God's (seventh angel's) wrath to be unleashed on the Earth. These plagues cause anarchy and famine to first breakout in the U.S.A. The final plague on the U.S.A. will be of flowing lava. Lava will pour out of an immense volcano in Yellowstone National Park, as it spreads to cover the whole Earth.

While the initial plagues are being fulfilled on the U.S.A., a great multitude from mainly non-Christian nations will be ripened, gathered, and translated before the whole Earth is

consumed. The scenario pertaining to a comet's impact was fulfilled on this last generation in the first timeline. However, after this last generation's first timeline had played out, thereafter many almost simultaneous replays of this first timeline are now taking place. All three latter-day groups of redeemed will be saved in small groups as they are gathered in each replay of this last generation. The first and second latter-day groups of redeemed will heed to this new doctrine of seven trumpets (thunders) of warning before a comet hits the land. A third/final latter-day group consisting of a great multitude of redeemed will heed to the final warnings during the initial five months of tribulation before a scourge of lava consumes the whole world.

Resurrections and Translations

The Resurrection of Yahshua and Many Saints with Him Typifies the Resurrection in Our Generation

Yahshua prophesied for 3-½ years and was crucified. For 3-½ days his dead body lay in a tomb. At the end of these 3-½ days, a bright angel came down from heaven. In our day, this angel personifies the falling star of *Revelation 9:1*, which symbolizes a great shining comet impacting the Earth (see *Zechariah 14:4*). Before that time, the Chosen Vessel will prophesy again for a period of 1263-½ days (these 1263-½ days are mentioned in *Revelation 12:14*). During that time, all the 144,000 will be ripened with this new doctrine, which is likened to spiritual rain and sunlight. When 1260 days (three and a half years of *Revelation 11:3*) have expired, then 3-½ days later – which are the remaining 3-½ days of *Revelation 12:14* – the great star/meteorite in *Revelation 9:1* will impact the Earth, causing the massive earthquake of *Revelation 6:12; 11:3*.

The earthquake, which is caused by the meteorite's impact, parallels the past type where the angel who came down from heaven caused an earthquake when its feet touched the ground (see *Matthew 28:2*). This past earthquake, which was caused by the descended angel, signaled that the resurrection of the martyrs in Yahshua's generation had taken place (see *Matthew 27:51, 52; 28:2*). This typifies the resurrection that takes place in this last generation when a great star falls to Earth 3-½ days after the ministry of the second witness has been fulfilled in Christendom.

In Yahshua's generation, instead of a meteor hitting the land of Palestine, an angel personified it, so this last generation (our day) could be warned of the comet's impact by viewing the figurative past type. After the many almost simultaneous replays of this last generation are fulfilled, then the impact of a huge comet will happen 3-½ days after the third 2300 days expire. A huge chondrite shall hit the Earth in our generation, signaling the resurrection of those who literally or figuratively died with the first Man Child (David Koresh) and Chosen Vessel in this last generation. There will be many resurrecting saints (who were gathered in this last generation) who personify locusts rising

from the bottomless pit (see *Revelation* 9:2, 3).

The Translation of Elijah Typifies the Translation of Certain Saints in This Last Generation

Elijah was the messenger of the Lord who was translated without seeing death. A fiery chariot took up Elijah bodily (see *2 Kings* 2:11). The ascension of Elijah typifies the translation of the living followers of the Chosen Vessel who remain alive to be translated. Two latter-day groups of redeemed will be gathered from Christendom before the meteor strikes the U.S.A. The woman in *Revelation* 12:6, 14 represents the initial church members who consist of some of the first Man Child's followers, who were not killed with him, and others who were gathered from spiritual Goshen by the Chosen Vessel. These faithful saints are of the first group of redeemed, who represent the Chosen Vessel's initial church members. They were initially fed with the doctrine that is likened to unleavened barley cakes, which was made with grains of barley grown in spiritual Egypt.

The spiritual children of the woman (initial church) are the 144,000, who must be ripened, harvested, and sealed in their minds with the new doctrine (leavened wheat bread made with manna) before the second spiritual wilderness journey of 1263-½ days expires. Both the moon's light and duplicate sun's light are revealed by the Chosen Vessel's new doctrine, which shall prophesy again of the seventh angel during the third 2300-day period. Three and a half (3-½) days after these 2300 days, the second spiritual wilderness journey of 1263-½ days will end, as mentioned in *Revelation* 11:3, 9; 12:14. Hence, the woman (initial church) was in spiritual Goshen and fled to the other side of the spiritual Red Sea to enter the spiritual wilderness.

In the past type, the Israelites went from Goshen to the other side of the Red Sea and then to the wilderness of Zin. Though, the Israelites had to return from Canaan to the wilderness when they did not take possession of the land of Canaan after their first wilderness journey through Zin. At the end of the Israelites' 40-year journey in the wilderness, the remaining Israelites and their matured children crossed the River Jordan to enter the Promised Land of Canaan. This past type parallels the latter-day woman (initial church) who with her spiritually-matured children will be

alive to see the day when the plagues are fulfilled on the

lands of the rebellious, which is where the new Earth (Promised Land) will be located.

The initial church (woman) and the fellow servants (144,000) will receive the Holy Spirit's power 10 days after the 1335 days of *Daniel 12:12* expire (the comet will have impacted on the 1294th day, which is 3-½ days after the third 2300-day period). Then they shall gather a great multitude of people from all remaining nations with the Holy Spirit's power. Thereafter, the great multitude will enter into the glorious light (ensign) of New Jerusalem with the Chosen Vessel's initial church and 144,000 before the Earth is engulfed in a flowing lake of fire/lava. Therefore, as Elijah was an Israelite who was translated without seeing death, so many of the first and second latter-day groups of redeemed, who are gathered from spiritual Israel (Christendom) in this last generation of the New Testament era, will also be translated without having to be resurrected to enter the fiery ensign.

The Ascension of Enoch Typifies the Translation of the Great Multitude

Enoch, who was considered the seventh from Adam, walked with God (see *Jude 1:14*). Enoch was translated from this Earth to heaven without experiencing death (see *Genesis 5:24*). The translation of Enoch typifies the third latter-day group of redeemed, which will be translated through the fiery ensign of New Jerusalem without tasting death. Enoch typifies the great multitude in *Revelation 7:9*, which will be gathered out of all remaining nations that are not immediately affected by the comet's impact. During a terrible time of trouble in this last generation, after a comet hits the U.S.A., a great multitude will be gathered from mainly non-Christian nations. Fifty (50) days after the meteorite hits the land, the Holy Spirit's power will be given to the woman (initial church) and her matured children (144,000). These two latter-day groups of saints will have accepted this new doctrine prior to a comet's impact. Three and half (3-½) days before the comet hits is when the new figurative Time of Atonement begins, which lasts for five months to cleanse the whole Earth.

In the past type, two harvests were already commemorated

before the old Day of Atonement began. The barley harvest was commemorated as stated in *Leviticus 23:10*, which represents the ripened, harvested, and sealed first latter-day group of redeemed. Forty-nine (49) days later at even (50th day), two leavened wheat loaves commemorated the wheat harvest, which refers to the ripened, harvested, and sealed second latter-day group of redeemed (see *Leviticus 23:17*). Accordingly, this second group is gathered in our day before the new Time of Atonement begins 3-½ days before the comet hits the Earth. The third (final) latter-day gathering of redeemed is represented by the fruit harvest, which was commemorated after the old Day of Atonement (see *Leviticus 23:27, 39*). In *Leviticus 23:40*, the people waved palm branches during the Feast of Tabernacles to commemorate the fruit harvest. This parallels the great multitude in *Revelation 7:9* who are holding palm leaves in their hand to reveal they are symbolized as the ripened, harvested, and sealed final fruit harvest.

The great multitude symbolizes the return of the spiritual ten lost tribes (which are also represented by spiritual Ephraim). In the past type, these tribes were taken into captivity by the Assyrian. Ephraim lost his identity when the northern tribes of Israel became a mixed people with the gentiles (see *Hosea 8:8*). Therefore, in our day, the great multitude is of the gentiles (non-Christian nations) who shall come out from all non-Christian nations during the comet's plagues (see *Revelation 7:9*). Ephraim in the past type represented all ten tribes because Ephraim was by far the largest tribe of the ten tribes. These ten tribes occupied the northern kingdom of Palestine before they were taken into captivity.

During the New Testament period, the Christians are the alleged people of God, just as the Hebrews were God's professed people for much of the Old Testament era. This means that the great multitude, who are to be gathered in our generation of the New Testament era, is mainly gathered from non-Christian nations, which are the nations of gentiles in the Christian era. Certain prophecies in the Old Testament scriptures, which state that many people (great multitude) will return to old Jerusalem, are to be fulfilled by New Jerusalem (see *Isaiah 2:3*). New Jerusalem, symbolizing the first and second latter-day harvested groups of redeemed, will have her fiery light (ensign) glowing from within the U.S.A. All who enter this fiery ensign with the

first and second latter-day groups of redeemed will be of the great multitude/third latter-day group of redeemed (see *Revelation 21:23-27*). As Enoch was a non-Hebrew (Hebrews are from the lineage of Eber/Hebrew) who was translated to heaven, so a great multitude of our generation will be gathered from non-Christian nations to be translated to heaven within New Jerusalem.

A Two Sided Scroll of Each Generation

God the Father
El Adon



God the Mother
El Shaddai

Word of the Father
written on first side
of the scroll

Word of the Mother
written on second side
of the scroll

Adam.....Eve

Father of all living

Mother of all living

The Two Witnesses

Word Made Flesh
First Masculine Witness

Word Made Flesh
Second Masculine Witness

Isaac.....Jacob

He was blind before
his death

With his four wives, he
gave birth to twelve sons
(tribes)

Aaron.....Moses

High Priest of God, Rod
Budded

Led the Israelites through
the wilderness to the edge
of the Promised Land

Elijah.....Elisha

Performed miracles by
the word of God

Received Elijah's mantle
and a double portion of
Elijah's spirit

David.....	Solomon
Chosen of God.	Received wisdom and
Thought to build	knowledge from God as
God's house/temple	asked. Built God's
	physical temple

Joshua.....	Zerubbabel
High Priest, see	Builder and finisher of
Zechariah 3:1	God's rebuilt temple.
	Governor of Judah

John the Baptist.....	Yahshua (Jesus)
The first anointed in his	The second anointed in
generation who had the	his generation who had
duplicate spirit of Gabriel.	the duplicate spirit of
Prepared the way for the	Michael. Gathered the 12

First Latter-day Man Child.....	Chosen Vessel
---------------------------------	---------------

The first anointed of this last generation had within his mind the spirit of Michael. He fulfilled his ministry according to the first side of the seven-sealed scroll of life. Thereby, he gathered his church (followers). He should have fulfilled all the written prophecies on the scroll of life's first side, but his ministry was cut short/slain

The second anointed of this last generation has the duplicate spirit of Gabriel within his mind. He fulfills the unfulfilled prophecies on the scroll of life's first side. The new woman (Chosen Vessel's initial church members) was led into the spiritual wilderness to learn the song of latter-day Moses, eat manna, and bring forth the 12 spiritual tribes of the firstfruits of wheat (144,000)

CHAPTER 3

The Redeemed of Hayah Havah

A) Four Beasts in the Midst of the Throne

Four four-winged beasts are in the “midst” of the throne in *Revelation 4:6* and *Ezekiel 1:5, 6*. They represent the saints who were gathered by the first latter-day Man Child (David Koresh) during the spiritual Goshen period. These beasts are of the first latter-day group of saints. Each of these four beasts represents each of the scroll of life’s initial four parts. Four wings of each beast represent their ministry that is recorded on four parts (four wings) of each of the scroll of life’s initial four parts. This is equated with the four commandments on one tablet and four evenings – third, fourth, fifth, and sixth evenings – of Genesis. The beast’s wings represent the passing of time, just as the moon, as it were, flies through an evening’s sky.

During the spiritual Goshen period, the four four-winged beasts fulfilled their ministry on the initial four parts of the scroll of life’s first evening-side. They are typified by the four sons of Aaron, according to the moon’s record on the scroll of life’s first side. In our day, the people who were gathered by the first Man Child in this last generation are symbolized by four four-winged creatures/beasts (cherubs).

Each four-winged beast has four faces (see *Ezekiel 1:10*). These faces symbolize different effects of a comet’s impact, according to the moon’s light/record. A face like a man symbolizes spiritual locust – such as dust, smoke, and hot ash – consuming agriculture. The face of a lion represents death by anarchy. Anarchy is caused by plagues released from a bottomless pit (volcano) after a comet’s impact. An ox’s face symbolizes the slaughter of the rebellious through one of the other three faces. The eagle’s face represents death by plagues that fall from the sky to Earth. Many in the U.S.A. will quickly perish by a comet’s impact and its following armies of hailstones (eagles) of ice and coals of fire. Others will be killed by anarchy, hunger, or the lake of fire.

B) Four Beasts Round About the Throne

The four six-winged beasts, who are “round about” the throne, as stated in *Revelation 4:8* and *Isaiah 6:2*, are as priests in God’s temple. These priests are also of the first latter-day group of redeemed, who were gathered in spiritual Goshen by the Chosen Vessel’s doctrine. Each of these four beasts represents the vision and oracle on each of the initial four parts of the scroll of life’s first side. Combined, they represent the visions and oracles on its fifth and sixth parts. Six wings of each beast represent the six divided parts of each of the scroll of life’s initial four parts and fifth and sixth parts, as symbolized by six commandments on the second tablet and the first six mornings (daylights) of Genesis. These beasts’ six wings represent the passing of time, just as the duplicate sun, as it were, flies across the evening sky. During the remaining 1260 days of the first 2300-day period while in spiritual Goshen, the people who are represented by the four six-winged beasts fulfilled their ministry as recorded on six divided parts on each of the scroll of life’s initial four parts, fifth part, and sixth part. Four six-winged beasts are also represented by Aaron’s four sons, according to the duplicate sun’s revelation of the scroll of life’s first side. These six-winged beasts/horses were gathered by the Chosen Vessel.

Each six-winged beast has a face that illustrates one of the comet’s effects, according to the duplicate sun’s light/record. One six-winged beast has a face of a lion, which represents death by anarchy. Another six-winged beast has a face of a calf, which symbolizes the slaying of the rebellious through the other three beasts’ faces. The third six-winged beast has a face of a man/locust, representing death by starvation. A fourth six-winged beast has a face of an eagle, which symbolizes death by a comet’s impact and following meteor shower. These plagues will initially slay the rebellious who remain in the U.S.A. when a comet hits it.

C) Twenty-four Elders Round About the Throne

The twenty-four (24) elders around the throne in *Revelation 4:4* represent the second latter-day group of redeemed. These elders officiate in the inner courtyard of the temple, as opposed to the

four six-winged beasts round about the throne who officiate as priests in the temple's holy place. The 144,000 firstfruits of wheat are shown as figurative masculine elders because the vision is according to the masculine moon's light and masculine duplicate sun's light, which parallels the past type of only male elders officiating in the temple. All firstfruits of wheat will be ripened, harvested, and sealed during the second spiritual wilderness journey of *Revelation 12:14*. These twenty-four elders symbolize 144,000 people, who all accept the new doctrine of the Chosen Vessel during the remaining 1260 days of the third 2300-day period.

The 144,000 are the spiritual children of the woman (initial church) who will have their spiritual Father's name (seventh angel personified by the Chosen Vessel) written in their forehead/mind (see *Revelation 14:1*). The 144,000, who are symbolized by twenty-four elders, are ripened, harvested, and sealed with the knowledge of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders before the time of trouble begins with a comet's impact (see *Revelation 7:2-4*).

Half of the 24 elders represent the twelve spiritual tribes that half the 144,000 are of, according to the moon's light. The other half of 24 elders represent the same twelve spiritual tribes that the other half of the 144,000 are of, according to the duplicate sun's light.

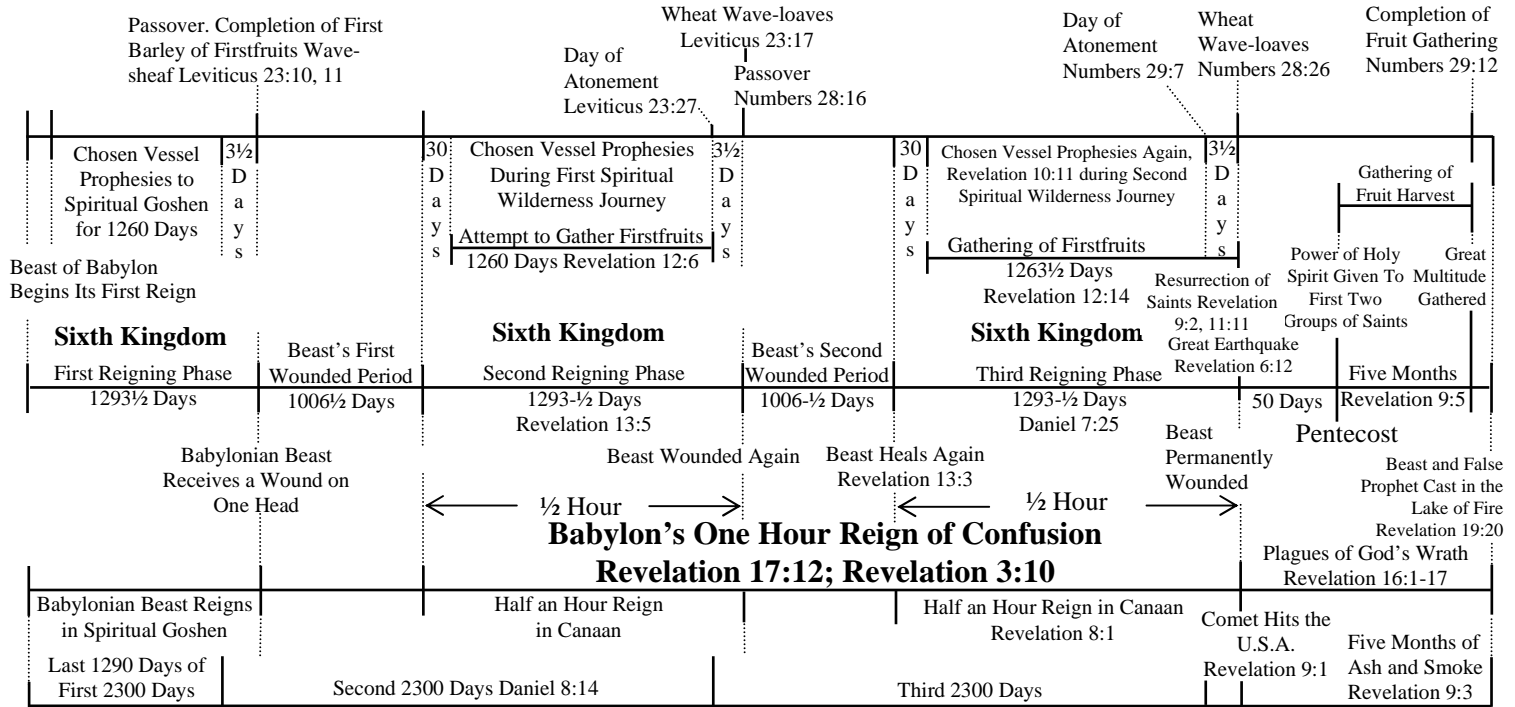
D) Great Multitude Round About the Throne

The many angels round about the throne in *Revelation 5:11* are the third (final) group of redeemed to be gathered from this last generation. These angels are the great multitude of *Revelation 7:9*, who will have been gathered during the time when the plagues of wrath are causing great tribulation in the U.S.A. (see *Revelation 7:14, 17*). Fifty days (Pentecost) after the comet hits the land, the Chosen Vessel's initial church members with 144,000 will be given the Holy Spirit's power. Then they will gather a multitude of people from mainly non-Christian nations. When 144,000 give the last warnings during a terrible time of trouble, many people shall follow them to the fiery light of New Jerusalem (see *Revelation 21:23-27*). When a great multitude enter the glorious light of the fiery ensign's whirlwinds, they will

manifest as an angel (messenger) who is standing around the throne in heaven (sea of glass).

There are three latter-day groups of redeemed: (A) four four-winged and six-winged beasts round about the throne, (B) twenty-four (24) elders (144,000) round about the throne, and (C) a great multitude round about the throne. These three groups of redeemed will be gathered in this last generation before the Earth is consumed in a flowing lake of fire. There are many almost simultaneous replays of this last generation, whereby the redeemed are gathered in small groups. During these replays, the manifestation of the two messengers in our generation will gather all the righteous spirits, which once dwelt within the minds of righteous angels on two thirds of the angels' twelve stars (planets).

Harvest Chart of the Last Generation



Three Harvest Gatherings

A) First Barley of Firstfruits

B) Firstfruits of Wheat

C) Final Fruit Harvest

A) First Barley of the Firstfruits

The first (barley) of the firstfruits (barley and wheat) represents the first group of redeemed who were gathered from this last generation by the first and second messengers. When one of these messengers had manifested in this last generation, then he had come quickly with his reward (*Revelation 22:12; 5:8*). His reward is the scroll of life. Those who initially accepted the first or second living messenger's doctrine in spiritual Goshen are the first group of redeemed of this last generation. This first group is represented by the four beasts in the middle and round about the throne who were harvested according to the words that are represented by the barley sheaf in *Leviticus 23:10*. This barley sheaf in *Leviticus 23:10* commemorated the fulfillment of the barley that was ripened, harvested, and sealed during the spiritual Goshen period.

In one past type, the first (barley) of the firstfruits is typified by the tribe of Dan (see *Genesis 49:16-18*). According to this past type, the tribe of Dan originally received their inheritance in the southern kingdom of Judah – the kingdom of Judah represents the moon's revelation of the scroll of life's first side. Therefore, the people who were gathered by the first latter-day Man Child (first latter-day messenger/moon's light) are written as believers on the initial four parts of the scroll of life's first side. According to the same past type, some of the tribe of Dan relocated in the northern kingdom of Joseph (see *Joshua 19:47*). This is likened to the people who were gathered by the duplicate sun's light (symbolizing the second latter-day messenger's ministry) during the remaining 1260 days of the third 2300-day period while in spiritual Goshen. These particular people are written as saints (believers) on the initial six parts of the scroll of life's first side, according to the duplicate sun's light.

B) Firstfruits of Wheat

The 144,000 firstfruits of wheat represent the second group of redeemed who are gathered from this last generation by the second witness (Chosen Vessel) and his initial church members. These firstfruits are harvested according to words of wheat baked into two wheat wave-loaves (see *Leviticus 23:17*). The first of these two wave-loaves symbolizes the people who are spiritually born of the woman (initial church), according to the illuminated moon's revelation. The second wave-loaf symbolizes the people who are born from the woman (church), according to the duplicate sun's revelation. These two wave-loaves represent the matured 144,000, who are ripened, harvested, and sealed by the Chosen Vessel's doctrine (spiritual rain) before the comet impact's the U.S.A.

C) Final Fruit Harvest

The third group of redeemed to be gathered from this last generation is the great multitude of *Revelation 7:9*. This final group represents – according to one type – the return of spiritual Ephraim (see *Genesis 48:17-19*) as the final fruit harvest of *Leviticus 23:39*. In a past type, the fruit harvest was commemorated four days after the old Day of Atonement (cleansing of the sanctuary). This means that the great multitude will begin to be ripened 3-½ days after the new Day of Atonement – which is the same day the second spiritual wilderness journey ends – from the time the comet-induced great earthquake of *Revelation 6:12* is fulfilled. In *Leviticus 23:40*, the people waved palm branches when they commemorated the fruit harvest, just as the great multitude in *Revelation 7:9* have palms in their hands. Accordingly, the great multitude is equated with the fruit harvest that is gathered after the time of trouble begins, as verified by the commemoration of the fruit harvest after the old Day of Atonement. A great multitude will be ripened for harvesting during the time of great tribulation, as stated in *Revelation 7:14*.

The 144,000 and the Chosen Vessel's initial church members will be given the power of the Holy Spirit 50 days after the meteorite hits the land. After the first and second latter-day groups of redeemed have received the Holy Spirit's power, they

will then give the last warnings to all remaining non-Christian nations. A great multitude of people will heed their warnings and depart from their lands to the fiery light of New Jerusalem emanating from within the U.S.A. Once they enter the ensign, fiery whirlwinds will translate them to heaven before this whole Earth is consumed in a lake of fire. When the great multitude enters the glorious light of the ensign, they will materialize in heaven to stand round about the throne as righteous angels during the judgment.

CHAPTER 4

The Conclusion of Prophecy

Ecclesiastes 12:1 Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;

Remember God while you are young (days of thy youth) before you get old (the years draw night) and lose the love of life. Remember God before the terrible time of trouble arrives (while the evil days come not).

. . .

Ecclesiastes 12:2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

Remember God before the great and dreadful day of the Lord (seventh angel) is fulfilled, as prophesied beneath the sixth seal (see *Revelation 6:12-17*).

Malachi 4:1 FOR, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

Isaiah 13:9 Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.

13:10 For the STARS of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: THE SUN SHALL BE DARKENED in his going forth, and THE MOON shall not cause her light to shine.

Joel 2:31 The SUN shall be turned into darkness, and the MOON into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

Matthew 24:29 Immediately after the TRIBULATION {comet's impact} of those days shall THE SUN BE DARKENED, and

THE MOON SHALL NOT GIVE HER LIGHT, and THE STARS SHALL FALL FROM HEAVEN, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

The great and dreadful day of a comet's impact (terrible time of trouble) will soon to be fulfilled. A wise person will receive present truth, thereby remembering their creator. Only the wise shall understand the Old Testament prophecies, which God personally spoke to the prophets (see *Daniel 12:10*).

God had already seen how this world ended at the end of the first timeline of this Earth. Thereafter, God replayed all generations of this world. During the rerun of each generation, God conveyed to the prophets how this world would end. The reason for God revealing this world's fated end is so the living Chosen Vessel of this last generation can gather the elect with his revelation of Old Testament prophecies before the comet hits the land (see *Isaiah 61:1-3*).

. . .

Ecclesiastes 12:3 In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,

The day when the keepers of the house will tremble happens when a comet's impact causes a great earthquake. At that time, the plagues of God's (comet's) wrath are first released upon the nations of Christendom that are not sealed with this new doctrine (see *Revelation 9:2-5*).

Joel 2:1 Blow ye the TRUMPET {seven trumpets; revelation of the seventh angel's seven thunders} in {latter-day} ZION {true temple/church}, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the LAND {Christendom} TREMBLE: for the day of the LORD {seventh angel personifying the comet} cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

. . .

Ecclesiastes 12:4 And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and HE {seventh angels' rejected/slain predictions} shall RISE UP {revive} at

the VOICE {great thunder} *of the BIRD* {symbolizing the comet flying through the Earth's atmosphere}, *and all the daughters* {cities} *of musick shall be brought low*;

Michael (one who is God) and Gabriel are the two witnesses (moon's and duplicate sun's predictions of the seventh angel). Their rejected ministries will rise up – resurrect – to fulfill their words of warning (see *Daniel 12:1*; *Revelation 11:11*; *Zephaniah 3:8*; *Isaiah 33:10*; *14:22*). The bird of *Ecclesiastes 12:4* refers to the comet, which opens the bottomless pit on impact. This marks the time of the resurrection of the two anointed messengers of this last generation with their saints. Before the comet falls as an eagle from the sky, the bird first comes as the messenger who warns of a comet's imminent arrival.

Malachi 4:2 But unto you that fear my name shall the {duplicate} *Sun of righteousness ARISE* {in the evening sky to illuminate the moon} *with HEALING in his WINGS* {of sunlight and thunders}; *and YE* {who dwell in the sunlight and hear the oracles} *shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.*

Isaiah 46:11 Calling a RAVENOUS {eagle} *BIRD* {Cyrus and then Darius personifying the comet/bird} *FROM THE EAST* {rising of the sun, Persia}, *the MAN* {latter-day Cyrus and then Darius} *that EXECUTETH* {fulfills} *MY* {seventh angel's} *COUNSEL* {predictions} *from a far country: yea, I have spoken it, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed it, I will also do it.*

Isaiah 41:25 I have raised up ONE {latter-day first witness typifying the Assyrian of *Isaiah 10:5*} *from the NORTH* {Assyria}, *and he shall come: from the RISING of the SUN* {in the east, hence the first witness is also typified by Cyrus who came from Persia} *shall he call upon my NAME* {seventh angel}: *and he shall come upon princes as upon mortar, and as the potter treadeth clay.*

Isaiah 59:19 So shall they fear the name of the LORD {seventh angel's predictions} *from the WEST* {according to the duplicate sun's light}, *and his glory from the RISING of the SUN* {in the east, when the moon's light comes from the east}. *When the*

enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.

Malachi 1:11 *For from the RISING of the SUN {east} even unto the GOING DOWN {westerly horizon} of the same MY NAME {seventh angel} shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the LORD of hosts.*

Matthew 24:27 *For as the lightning {light} cometh out of the EAST {Moon of Righteousness}, and shineth even unto the WEST {Sun of Righteousness}; so shall also the coming of the {latter-day} Son of man be.*

The bird (Cyrus and then Darius) comes to bring light as the Moon of Righteousness (first witness) and as the Sun of Righteousness (second witness). The moon's light ascends from the east (sunrise) while the duplicate sun ascends from the westerly horizon in the same Sabbath's evening sky; hence, they simultaneously sound seven-trumpet warnings of the seventh angel before the comet's arrival. Christendom will not give heed (give ear) to these trumpet-sounding messages. Therefore, the two witnesses – moon's and duplicate sun's predictions concerning the seventh angel – will be lying dead and rejected after they have prophesied to Christendom (see *Revelation 11:7*). However, when the comet (bird) enters Earth's atmosphere, it causes a great sound of thunder. This sound of thunder is the voice of the bird (comet) that, as it were, awakens the two witnesses' predictions. At that time, their prophecies will begin to be fulfilled.

The daughters (seven women, see *Isaiah 4:1*) of music (at ease and merry) will be brought low by the impact of the comet. In our day, the figurative number of seven heads upon the Babylonian beast of *Revelation 13:1* represents the capital cities of Christendom, which are the harlots (daughters) in *Revelation 17:5*. In the past, the mother of these harlots, in the past, was the capital city of Jerusalem, which killed the prophets, John the Baptist, and Yahshua. Today, the mother of these harlots is the capital of the U.S.A. This capital is the latter-day great whore who rejects the seventh angel's seven trumpets of warning.

Instead, they are drunk (merry) with their own ideals/wine (see *Revelation 11:10*), which contradict (blaspheme against) the seventh angel's revealed predictions.

. . .

Ecclesiastes 12:5 Also when they shall be afraid of that which is HIGH {comet and its meteor shower}, and fears shall be in the way, and THE ALMOND TREE {rod of God's/seventh angel's word} SHALL FLOURISH {is being fulfilled}, and the GRASSHOPPER {referring to smoke and ash covering the sky like locusts} shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his LONG {hence, sad state of a} home, and the mourners go about the streets:

The wicked will be afraid of that which is high. A great star and its meteor shower will descend from the heights of heaven to fulfill the prophecies beneath the sixth seal (see *Revelation 6:12-17*).

According to a past type, the almond rod that flourished and budded revealed the chosen high priest of God. In the latter days, the living anointed reveals the prophecies written beneath the scroll of life's seven seals, showing that his rod (seventh angel's revealed predictions) has budded. When the living anointed has revealed the prophecies that are written in the Book of Revelation and elsewhere in biblical scripture concerning the seventh angel, it means his rod has flourished, just as the blossomed rod of Aaron revealed to the people who was the chosen of God.

Numbers 17:7 And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in the tabernacle of witness.

17:8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses went into the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aaron {high priest} for the house of Levi was budded, and brought forth buds, and BLOOMED BLOSSOMS {sweet aroma}, and yielded ALMONDS {food, after Israel's first wilderness journey to Canaan}.

The living high priest in our generation was revealed when he unsealed and revealed the scroll of life, showing that he had the spirit of truth within his mind. This proved he was the anointed

messenger of our day because he revealed the scroll of life's seventh angel, which no other person was able to reveal. A rod is likened to the written word of God in the Bible. After the living anointed has revealed the seventh angel's seven visions and seven thunders during the first spiritual wilderness journey of *Revelation 12:6*, then his rod(ministry) will have blossomed with almonds (spiritual food).

Jeremiah 1:11 *Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a ROD of an ALMOND tree.*

1:12 *Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten MY {seventh angel's} WORD {the rod} to perform it {fulfill the seventh angel's prophecies}.*

Isaiah 11:1 *And there shall come forth a ROD {David Koresh/latter-day David who was the initial witness of our day, whose ministry is written on the first four parts of the scroll of life's first side} out of the stem of Jesse {Jesse represents the rolled-up scroll of life's first side}, and a BRANCH {Chosen Vessel/second witness whose ministry is also according to the scroll of life's first side} shall grow out of HIS {the rod's} roots {Solomon/Branch grew out of old David/rod, just as David grew out of Jesse/stem}:*

The stem is the father of the rod (trunk), and the rod is the father of the branch. As a branch grows out of a rod, so Solomon came out of David. This also symbolizes the masculine duplicate sun manifesting in the masculine moon's evening sky, which symbolizes the scroll of life's first evening-side. The duplicate sun manifested to write its record on each of the scroll of life's seven parts, which are of its first evening-side. This was necessary because the moon's light had been smitten before it could fulfill the prophecies on the scroll of life's first side. In other words, the first latter-day Man Child was killed (moon's light extinguished) before he could gather all three latter-day groups of redeemed as prophesied. Accordingly, the Chosen Vessel has received the first Man Child's rod (moon's predictions) so that he can fulfill the prophecies that the first Man Child should have fulfilled.

Ezekiel 7:10 *Behold the day* {sunrise/morning, see *Ezekiel 7:7*}, *behold, it is come: the morning* {morning star, see *Revelation 22:16*; Sun of Righteousness, see *Malachi 4:2*} *is gone forth* {manifestation of the second living anointed}; *the ROD* {written word of the seventh angel} *hath BLOSSOMED* {seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders have been revealed by the living messenger by the end of the first spiritual wilderness journey}, *pride hath budded* {when the living messenger has revealed the seventh angel's warnings, the pride of Christendom's leaders is also revealed}.

Ezekiel 8:17 *Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? Is it a light thing to the house of Judah* {typifying the latter-day great Christian nation/U.S.A.} *that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke ME* {God/seventh angel} *to anger: and, lo, THEY* {nations of Christendom} *put the BRANCH* {the revelation of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders} *to their NOSE* {the people who reject the revelation of the seventh angel's predictions are, in effect, saying that the blossomed rod/branch stinks}.

Isaiah 4:1 *And in that DAY* {the day when the branch manifests to reveal his ministry according to the seventh angel's predictions} *seven WOMEN* {today, representing the capitals of Christendom and are the ones who previously put the branch to the nose. The seven women are also symbolic of the seven heads on the Babylonian beast} *shall take hold of ONE MAN* {Yahshua/Jesus}, *saying, We will eat our own BREAD* {referring to their own defiled beliefs}, *and wear our own APPAREL* {their own type of man-made salvation}: *only let us be called by thy NAME* {the Christians want to be associated with the name of Jesus/Yahshua while they willingly commit the greatest sin by rejecting the Holy Spirit's living anointed}, *to take away our REPROACH* {the name of Christ is used by Christians to ease their sinful conscience}.

4:2 *In that day shall the BRANCH of the LORD be beautiful* {the branch symbolizes the new doctrine of the latter-day Chosen Vessel} *and glorious, and the FRUIT* {spiritual children/fruit of the branch} *of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them*

{Chosen Vessel's initial church members and 144,000} *that are escaped of ISRAEL* {Israel refers to Christendom in our day}.

Zechariah 3:8 *Hear now, O Joshua* {typifying the first latter-day Man Child} *the high priest, thou, and thy FELLOWS* {followers of this first latter-day Man Child} *that sit before thee: for they are men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH* {second witness who manifests to fulfill his ministry according to the seven eyes/visions of the seventh angel}.

Zechariah 6:12 *And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH* {Chosen Vessel}; *and he shall grow up out of his PLACE* {from the rod's roots}, *and he shall build the temple of the LORD* {latter-day Solomon builds the spiritual temple of the seventh angel. This temple is represented by the latter-day priests/initial church members and elders/144,000}:

Matthew 24:28 *For wheresoever the carcase is* {symbolizing the failed/rejected seventh angel's ministry in Christendom}, *there will the EAGLES* {latter-day saints} *be gathered together* {to figuratively eat the spiritual body of the seventh angel's revealed words}.

The almond tree is the rod (first Man Child) from which the branch (Chosen Vessel) grew and flowered (revealed the seventh angel's predictions). After the final 3-½ days of *Revelation 11:11*, a meteor will impact the U.S.A. This signals the revival of the two anointed witnesses (moon and duplicate sun), according to the seventh angel's predictions.

Matthew 24:30 *And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in HEAVEN* {who personifies the descending comet}: *and then shall all the TRIBES* {spiritual rebellious tribes of latter-day Christendom} *of the earth MOURN* {because of the devastation of a comet's impact and effects}, *and they shall see the Son of man* {personifying a comet} *coming in the CLOUDS* {clouds of hailstones and coals of fire} *of heaven with power and great GLORY* {in other words, they see the effects of the bright and glorious comet's impact}.

The fulfillment of the seventh angel's prophecies takes place when the plagues of wrath are let loose by a comet's impact. Then the seventh angel's word – which is likened to an almond tree – will be fulfilled (flourish). In that time, a great multitude will be gathered out of mainly non-Christian nations.

. . .

Ecclesiastes 12:6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

Ecclesiastes 12:6 is describing a system of drawing water from a well or fountain to symbolize the written predictions of the little scroll/seventh angel. The silver cord around the wheel and attached to the golden bowl is used to pull up water (words of life) from the fountain (little scroll/seventh angel), which is then poured into a pitcher. If the seventh angel's predictions fail, i.e. the silver cord – referring to the little scroll's first moonlight/silver-side – is loosed (slacked), or severed, or the golden bowl (referring to the seventh angel's simultaneous revelations by the silvery moon's light and the duplicate sun's coppery light in the same evening sky during twilight-glow) that holds water is damaged, or the wheel that is used to hold the silver rope is broken, or the pitcher that transports the water fails, then all that is created by God's (seventh angel's) word will cease to exist. All the atoms (cells) of God's memory will split, undoing all of creation, if God's written word (law) fails to be accomplished as predicted by the seventh angel.

Zechariah 4:2 And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all of GOLD {symbolizing the moon's silver light mixed with the duplicate sun's coppery light}, ***with a BOWL*** {the bowl holds the oil from the two olive trees; the bowl supplies the oil to the seven lights to keep the lights burning. The burning olive oil is the revelation of the seventh angel's words – olive oil – by the living anointed} ***upon the top of it, and his SEVEN LAMPS*** {these seven lights represent the seventh angel's seven small visions, which are likened to a Sabbath evening's seven colors of twilight-glow} ***thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the***

top thereof:

4:3 And **TWO OLIVE TREES** {two anointed ones: moon's light and duplicate sun's light burning the olive oil of these trees} *by it, one upon the right side of the BOWL* {representing the seventh angel's message}, *and the other upon the left side thereof* {the two olive trees fill the bowl with olive oil. Each of these two olive trees symbolize a covering angel {witness} who stood on each side of the ark's mercy seat}.

These two olive trees symbolize the two messengers anointed with olive oil to glow brightly. Two messengers manifest in every generation to reveal and fulfill the scroll pertaining to their generation.

Zechariah 4:4 *So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord* {Zechariah the prophet had no understanding pertaining to the vision he was seeing}?

4:5 *Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.*

4:6 *Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, THIS IS THE WORD OF THE LORD* {seventh angel} *unto* {latter-day} *Zerubbabel* {Chosen Vessel/Branch}, *saying, Not by might, nor by power, but by my SPIRIT* {which refers to the seventh angel's words/olive oil}, *saith the LORD of hosts.*

Psalms 119:105 *Thy* {seventh angel's} *word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.*

. . .

Ecclesiastes 12:7 *Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.*

If the silver cord, golden bowl, the pitcher, or the wheel of the cistern be broken (representing the failure of the seventh angel's written predictions), then all that is created will return to where it came from: the dust to the Earth and the spirit of man to God. God's (seventh angel's) prophetic written word will not fail, for strong is God (seventh angel) who executes its predictions. Therefore, the prophetic written words will not return to God (seventh angel) unfulfilled (void).

. . .

Ecclesiastes 12:8 Vanity of vanities, saith the {latter-day} preacher {Chosen Vessel/Solomon-type}; all is vanity.

12:9 And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many proverbs {prophetic writings}.

Solomon's wisdom was of the Holy Spirit. The same spirit of wisdom to comprehend biblical prophecies is in the latter-day Chosen Vessel, since he is the wise preacher who understands the mysterious proverbs that are written in the Book of Revelation. He is the living anointed who sets in order many parables contained in the writings of the Old Testament prophets. The Chosen Vessel is the only one at this time who can bring up from the well of God's word the water of life with the silver cord. This silver cord is around the wheel and tied to the golden bowl. Once the Chosen Vessel brings out of God's word his doctrine (water of life), he places it into pitchers, which represent the people who are as holy vessels that carry waters (words) of life (salvation) to the thirsty.

. . .

Ecclesiastes 12:10 The preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and that which was written was upright, even words of truth.

12:11 The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from ONE SHEPHERD {latter-day Shiloh of Genesis 49:24}.

The words of the wise prophets were written with the phrase "Thus saith the Lord." Their words are like goads and nails fastened in a sure place of a structure by a master/professional builder. The prophets were the wise people who wrote the words of God in their scrolls. Only one living shepherd can proclaim/structure the meanings of the written parables of the wise (prophets). The first shepherd in our generation was the first Man Child (David Koresh), who was the only one worthy and able to fulfill his ministry, according to the initial four parts of the scroll of life's first side. After the death of the first Man Child, the Chosen Vessel is now the only shepherd who can set in order/structure the written prophetic words, just as a master-

assembler fastens together materials with goads (pegs) and nails to create a secure structure.

. . .

Ecclesiastes 12:12 And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books there is no end; and much study is a weariness of the flesh.

12:13 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God {seventh angel}, and keep his commandments {revealed predictions/parables}: for this is the whole duty of man.

12:14 For God {seventh angel's record} shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

There is no end to the amount of books that can be written by the latter-day living shepherd when he is revealing biblical prophecy. Therefore, the Chosen Vessel will reveal the conclusion of salvation when revealing the mysteries of the prophecies contained in the written word of God. At this time, only one living shepherd is revealing the mysteries pertaining to the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders. Thereby, he also proclaims the conclusion of the written mysteries contained in the writings of the wise (prophets of old).

The seventh angel's predictions (new commandments) are revealed by the Chosen Vessel (latter-day Moses) before the comet hits figurative Canaan. His doctrine contains new laws and commandments for those who accept and live by the seventh angel's new revelation. The whole plan of salvation for our day is concluded in the Book of Revelation. Anyone who does not understand this new doctrine, which reveals the meaning of all prophecies in the Book of Revelation, are instead believing an evil thing, as stated in *Ecclesiastes 12:14*. To keep the seventh angel's new commandments is to hearken unto the current/living shepherd of Hayah Havah, for this is the whole duty of man.

CHAPTER 5

A Proverb of Ten Virgins

Matthew 25:1 Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

The ten virgins represent Christians; their lamps represent the word of God. The bridegroom is Christ.

. . .

Matthew 25:2 And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

25:3 They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:

25:4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

Burning olive oil represents an understanding of the scriptures by the living Spirit of Prophecy. The wise virgins who have the vessels containing the extra oil represent people in our day who have been given the little help of *Daniel 11:34*. This little help is the little scroll that the remaining bride (initial church) is given in *Revelation 10:8-10; 12:6, 14*, so she can bring forth the 144,000.

Psalm 119:105 Thy {seventh angel's} word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

. . .

Matthew 25:5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.

25:6 And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

25:7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.

Yahshua's return was delayed. At midnight a signal of his arrival is heard. All Christians trim their lamps (Bibles). It is a dark hour; therefore, the prophecies must be understood.

Otherwise you will not know what is going on or where you must go.

. . .

Matthew 25:8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.

The foolish virgins say to the wise, “Give us of your oil.” This reveals that the foolish virgins were unprepared for Christ’s return to the Earth. Their lamps (Bibles) have used up what little oil (truth) they owned. Hence, the only truth (olive oil) the foolish possess is that Yahshua was coming again for his people (church). However, they neglected the new revelation of the scroll of life’s extra truth (oil), which pertains to the seventh angel’s warnings.

. . .

Matthew 25:9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

The wise people of Christendom acquired the extra truth (olive oil/words of the little scroll/seventh angel), which the foolish neglected to acquire. This new doctrine of the seventh angel is the extra oil for people’s lamps (Bibles) in our day, just as old Yahshua’s ministry was the extra oil for people living in his generation.

Revelation 3:18 I counsel thee to buy of me GOLD {moon’s silver light mixed with the duplicate sun’s coppery light} tried in the fire...

Proverbs 23:23 BUY {trade your old beliefs for} the {new} TRUTH, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

Isaiah 55:1 Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the WATERS {words of the seventh angel}, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy WINE {new truth’s sweetness} and MILK {bitterness experienced because of people’s attitudes} without money and without price.

Matthew 25:10 *And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.*

When a person acquires the extra olive oil of this new doctrine, he or she will be prepared for the return of the latter-day bridegroom, who personifies the arrival of a great star.

Hosea 4:6 *My people are destroyed for lack of {new} knowledge: because thou hast rejected KNOWLEDGE {the seventh angel's predictions}, I will also reject thee {to reject present/new truth is to sin against the Holy Spirit}...*

John 16:12 *I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now {Yahshua did not reveal all the future prophecies to his apostles during his ministry. He realized that his apostles could not bear the revelation that pertained unto him returning again in every New Testament generation}.*

16:13 *Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you THINGS TO COME {the spirit manifests as the two witnesses to reveal the "things to come." This is being fulfilled in our generation through the present/second living messenger. The Father, the Spirit, and the two witnesses are one, having the same mind. Therefore, the Spirit speaks prophetically on behalf of the anointed messengers; hence, the first messenger and then the second messenger manifest according to the written prophecies, which are constructed from past types}.*

1 Corinthians 13:12 *For now {past generations} we see through a glass, darkly; but then {latter days} face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known {the Apostle Paul was saying he did not understand the prophetic writings of the prophets. Paul was hoping to be around when the Spirit of truth would reveal the prophetic mysteries to him face to face}.*

1 Peter 1:13 *Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that IS TO BE brought unto*

you at the REVELATION OF JESUS CHRIST {Peter was saying that there was still going to be a revealing of Christ in the future. All believers were to look for this manifestation of Christ};

The ten virgins in our day represent the professed leaders and people who claim to believe in Jesus. Christendom's people look to their spiritual leaders for spiritual guidance pertaining to the things of God's word. All ten virgins have lamps, which symbolize God's written word. These lamps – full of olive oil – are burning brightly. In our day, the wise virgins represent people living in Christendom who have or will accept the Chosen Vessel's revelation of the seventh angel before the comet hits the U.S.A. This is likened to the apostles and disciples who believed that Yahshua was the messiah before he was crucified, making them wise unto salvation.

In the parable of the ten virgins, all the virgins are waiting to meet their husband (Christ). They all have the knowledge pertaining to Yahshua's return, yet only five are wise while five are foolish. The foolish represent those who have some knowledge (some oil) of the bridegroom's return yet they did not have any extra oil (extra knowledge) pertaining to the ministry of the latter-day Chosen Vessel. Had the foolish acquired this extra olive oil, they would have realized that there was to be a delay in the fulfillment of the great star's return. Many in our day will neglect and refuse to receive the extra olive oil of current truth.

In *Matthew 25:4*, the wise take extra olive oil in their vessels, because the wise virgins know there is going to be a delay of the bridegroom's return. Accordingly, they have the extra vessel of oil (knowledge) that the foolish virgins neglected to bring with them. While all the virgins are waiting for the bridegroom in *Matthew 25:5*, they all slept while the bridegroom was delayed according to the written word of prophecy. However, the wise were prepared for the delay; hence, the extra olive oil in their vessels.

To be wise is to understand the mysteries pertaining to the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders; thereby knowing what the prophecies mean as written in the Book of Revelation. Many of these prophecies, which are written on the scroll of life, refer to latter-day Elijah (first Man Child/Elijah-type) but are actually revealed and fulfilled by the Chosen Vessel (Elisha-type). The word itself declares that only the wise shall

understand the things that are written in the writings of the prophets (see *Daniel 12:10*). Those who do not understand the prophecies that are written in the Book of Revelation, which initially referred to the Even-Kid Goat (latter-day Elijah) and now to the Chosen Vessel (morning Lamb), are of the wicked.

Without the knowledge of the seventh angel's new doctrine, the leaders of Christendom and their congregations are as the five foolish virgins. These foolish virgins only have the knowledge pertaining to the Christ of 2,000 years ago. Without the extra knowledge (oil) of this new latter-day doctrine, many in Christendom have become foolish and confused (Babylon).

Many claim to believe in the Christ of 2,000 years ago, yet they will not believe this new doctrine. This means that many are waiting for Yahshua's return, just as the five foolish virgins were. Therefore, as the five foolish virgins lacked the extra olive oil (light, new truth) that is required to understand the prophecies in the Book of Revelation, so the Christians have not the correct understanding pertaining to the plan of salvation for our day. Today, the people who possess the knowledge of who the first latter-day Man Child and Chosen Vessel are will understand all the written prophecies that pertain to the scroll of life. These prophecies are recorded in the Book of Revelation and the Old Testament part of the Bible. Before the comet hits the land, the wise people of Christendom will have made themselves ready to enter into the marriage of the latter-day Lamb once they acquire the knowledge of present truth (seventh angel's revealed predictions).

CHAPTER 6

King of Kings and His Queen Bride

Psalm 45:1 My heart is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made touching the king: my tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

The Holy Spirit (feminine part of Elohiym) is indicting a good matter concerning her king – David and then Solomon. This king (messiah) was born from Her words. Since the messiah is the written word made flesh, he was conceived from the writings of the prophets. When the Holy Spirit spoke, the prophets wrote down Her words in scrolls. Her words pertain to the messiah (see *Psalm 45:1*; ref. my tongue (speech) is the pen of a ready writer; the prophets of God who wrote the Holy Spirit's visions and oracles).

Certain prophecies that are contained in scripture (word of God), which are written with the phrase "Thus saith the Lord," concern the latter-day messiah/latter-day David gathering his bride (church) in this last generation. Thereafter, the anointed Chosen Vessel (latter-day Solomon) with the woman (new initial church members) bring forth their spiritual children/144,000 that latter-day David should have gathered. This is equated with the past type when Solomon constructed the temple that David thought to build. The messiah (second messenger/Yahshua) of 2,000 years ago fulfilled his mission as it was written of him (see *Matthew 26:24*). John the Baptist (first messenger) was born from an old woman while Yahshua/Jesus was born of a young virgin, as stated in *Isaiah 7:14*. However, these two past messengers did not fulfill all prophecies that pertained unto the two latter-day messiahs, as the prophetic words of the Holy Spirit are also made flesh in this last generation. Therefore, the first messenger (David Koresh) of this last generation came as the Elijah-type messenger, who manifested according to the record on the initial four parts of the scroll of life's first side. These four parts prophesied of him being born of a human mother and father (see *Psalm 51:5*).

The messiah of 2,000 years ago told his apostles there were prophecies written in scripture that he could not reveal unto

them (see *John 16:12*). Instead, the Holy Spirit came to John on the isle of Patmos to reveal the things (prophecies) that Christ could not reveal to his apostles (see *John 16:13*). The fulfillment of *John 16:12, 13* is written as visions and oracles in the Book of Revelation. Yahshua told his apostles that the Holy Spirit will “show you things to come” (see *John 16:13*).

The Holy Spirit commands the Apostle John to write the things that he has seen while he is on the Isle of Patmos. These things referred to the first visions he was shown in Revelation, Chapter 1 (see *Revelation 1:19*). John was also told to write the things (visions and oracles) that will have already happened before the biblically prophesied millennium in a previous timeline. All the visions that are written from Revelation Chapter 4, until the end of Chapter 22, concern events that will have taken place in this last generation and the initial 1,000 years during the new Earth. The future messiah appeared in this last generation of the New Testament period. Hence, the first latter-day Man Child appeared as the Elijah-type messenger, and then the second latter-day Man Child manifested as the Elisha-type messenger. Each latter-day messenger has appeared quickly as a thief in the night to gather the first and second latter-day groups of redeemed. These two groups represent the second/living messenger’s spiritual bride (whole church). It is only in this last generation that all prophecies in the Book of Revelation and many prophecies written by Old Testament prophets can be fulfilled.

The king of *Psalms 45:1* first comes as latter-day David (first Man Child), who was born of an earthly mother and father to fulfill *Psalms 51:5*. This denotes that the first latter-day Man Child was born and lived like any other person (see *Psalms 40:12*). Since the latter-day Kid Goat (first Man Child) is born a sinner, he can experience sin, which enables God (seventh angel) to be justified when judging sinners and be clear when considering the weaknesses of humans (see *Psalms 51:4*). Accordingly, the first latter-day messenger manifested according to the words of God’s prophets, who wrote the things that the Holy Spirit spoke unto them. The prophecies written on the initial four parts of the scroll of life’s first side, which concern the gathering of the saints by the first messenger of this last generation, failed to be fulfilled by the first Man Child/Elijah-type messenger of *Malachi 4:5*. There are many almost

simultaneous replays of this last generation in which the first Man Child (David Koresh) collectively gathers – according to the scroll of life’s first side – the first part of the first latter-day group of redeemed in small groups.

The first Man Child (latter-day David) had a new song (his doctrine) placed in his mouth (see *Psalms* 40:3). When he (David Koresh) began revealing his ministry according to the record on the scroll of life’s first side, he was figuratively singing the song of the strong angel, who is speaking in *Revelation* 5:2. This strong angel’s earthly image is the first latter-day Man Child, who was spiritually born of the Holy Spirit’s words. Latter-day Elijah understood that he was written in the volume of the written prophecies. These written prophecies pertained to the scroll of life’s first side (see *Psalms* 40:7, 12). After the death of latter-day David, the Chosen Vessel (Elisha-type messenger) received the sealed scroll of life and began revealing his initial doctrine from beneath its seven seals/bands. His doctrine is the song of latter-day Moses and the song of the morning Lamb/latter-day Yahshua (see *Revelation* 15:3; *Deuteronomy* 31:30; 32:1-45).

. . .

Psalms 45:2 Thou art fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.

Latter-day David proclaimed his message as trumpet-sounding warnings. Thereafter, new trumpet-sounding warnings are now proclaimed by latter-day Solomon, who sounds them from the scroll of life’s first side. Many shall fear and trust the Lord (seventh angel) after they hear the second messenger’s new song/seventh angel’s seven thunders (see *Psalms* 40:3). Knowledge that is revealed from beneath the scroll of life’s seven seals is poured into latter-day Solomon’s lips because he is blessed forever. He is the written word of God made into flesh. It is written on the scroll of life’s first side that the living messenger will be victorious over his enemies at the fulfillment of a comet’s impact. At that time, latter-day Babylon will fall and never rise again. Two messiah’s have been born in every generation having the same spirit in their mind as the first latter-day Man Child and Chosen Vessel; they are blessed forever (see *Psalms* 21:6; *Psalms* 89:3, 29).

The fairest of all children was latter-day David and now latter-day Solomon. These two messiahs are the first to be born of God since they are both the anointed (messiah) of the Lord (see *Psalms* 89:19, 20; *Isaiah* 44:28; 45:1). Their physical glory is not apparent to the eyes of humans, since it is hidden from the wicked until the time of judgment when the scrolls are opened in heaven. Each latter-day messenger was born a sinner and had his own crown (majesty) cast unto the ground (Earth) in this world (see *Psalms* 89:39). While in the flesh, the evening messiah (symbolized as a bright star/moon) and morning messiah (symbolized as a morning star/sun) are not to be physically worshipped. Only those who receive the knowledge of the seventh angel can see the glory of the fairest among the living. A person must use spiritual eyes of revealed prophecy and not the eyes of flesh to behold the awesome majesty of latter-day David and Solomon. They have manifested in this last generation to proclaim their words of warning before the time of trouble begins.

. . .

Psalms 45:3 Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O most mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty.

45:4 And in thy majesty ride prosperously because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

These verses also apply to the second anointed (latter-day Solomon), according to the scroll of life's first side. The messiah is the king with his sword upon his thigh. He rides with great glory and conquers the wicked with his rod of iron. The Holy Spirit speaks of Her king riding his horse in majesty and is prosperous (conquering) as he moves through the land. He is the same rider in *Revelation* 6:2 who has a crown upon his head, showing that he is this king who goes forth conquering and to conquer all nations, which is the same description and scenario mentioned of the king in *Psalms* 45:4.

As stated in *Psalms* 45:4, the king's right hand will teach him terrible things because he holds the scroll of life in his right hand, which he received from the one who sits upon the throne (see *Revelation* 5:7; *Ezekiel* 3:1). In *Psalms* 45:4, the rider initially refers to latter-day David, but now it applies to latter-

day Solomon who took the scroll of life from the “right hand” of the one who sits upon the throne (see *Ezekiel 1:26*; *Revelation 5:1*). When the morning Lamb understood his ministry according to the scroll (sword) of life, it had revealed awesome (terrible) mysteries that were hidden (sealed) while it was rolled-up. Hence, the right hand of the Chosen Vessel, which holds the scroll (sword) of life, taught him terrible (awesome) things.

The first side of the scroll of life’s seventh part’s seventh part/angel (little scroll) is symbolized by the two-edged sword in *Revelation 19:15*. This sword is also equated with the rod of iron in *Revelation 12:5* and the little scroll’s first side in *Zechariah 5:1-3*. One edge of the sword represents the moon’s revelation of the seventh angel; its second edge represents the duplicate sun’s revelation of the seventh angel (see *Revelation 2:12*; *19:15*, *21*). In the right hands of latter-day David and then latter-day Solomon were held the weapons of warfare. These figurative weapons represent the seventh angel’s words of warning pertaining to the destruction of the rebellious. Latter-day Solomon is now the rider of the white horse who understands the awesome (terrible) plan of salvation for our day. This divine plan was revealed to him from the scroll of life’s first side. God’s (seventh angel’s) plan of salvation for this last generation is revealed by his new song (see *Psalms 40:3*). Once the morning Lamb (Elisha-type messenger/latter-day Solomon) began to understand the terrible (awesome) things that are written on the scroll of life’s first side, he was then spiritually born to proclaim his ministry to Christendom. In other words, the Chosen Vessel (Solomon-type) was spiritually born from the church/woman from where he was a member. This took place when certain people of the former Man Child’s church and other people believed he was the next living messenger of Hayah Havah.

Latter-day Elijah, who manifested in this last generation, attempted to give his reward – scroll of life’s first side – unto his followers, who were his spiritual bride/church. Thereby, he attempted to fulfill his song pertaining to latter-day David constructing the spiritual temple, which represents the gathering of the first and second latter-day groups of redeemed. His ministry was part of the wine (doctrine) of astonishment (see *Psalms 60:3*), which first applied to latter-day David and now applies to latter-day Solomon (Chosen Vessel).

The rider of *Psalms* 45:3 has a sword in his right hand. This sword is the spiritual weapon (seventh angel's dire warnings) of war with which he understood the awesome prophetic mysteries. His sword symbolizes the moon's and duplicate sun's predictions of how the wicked will be slain, according to the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders. Latter-day Cyrus (David) and now latter-day Darius (latter-day Solomon) came to save with their hand. They revealed their doctrine to those who could hear the prophetic song that they sing (see *Psalms* 60:4, 5). When a person rejects the seventh angel's revelation, then the little scroll becomes as a sword against them, since certain prophecies on the little scroll's first side concern the destruction of the rebellious (rejecters of the seventh angel's warnings).

An Even-Kid Goat and morning Lamb, both of whom manifest in every generation, are represented by the rider of *Psalms* 45:4 and the rider in *Revelation* 6:2. The latter-day Even-Kid Goat (first Man Child) appeared as latter-day Cyrus in *Isaiah* 45:1 and Elijah in *Malachi* 4:5. He was upheld by God's right hand, which held the scroll of life (see *Psalms* 18:35). At this time, the little scroll (seventh angel's message) is being revealed by the light of the illuminated bright moon (first witness/rod) and the duplicate sun (second witness/branch) to comfort those who receive the living messenger's revelation before the comet hits (see *Psalms* 23:4).

The little scroll's revelation, which should have been in the right hand of latter-day Michael (first Man Child) but is now in the hand of Gabriel (Chosen Vessel), is finding out, in our day, all who are against the living/present God (seventh angel). Two messengers prophesy, in our day, before the great and dreadful day of a comet's impact. The rebellious people of today are those who reject the second living messenger's new song of salvation. The understanding of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders is what strengthens the latter-day Lamb and his followers (see *Psalms* 63:8; 73:23). The God of heaven held its right hand high above the throne, revealing that to heed the seventh angel's living/present word is greater than an outward display of worshipping the old ways/laws of God (see *Psalms* 89:13; *Micah* 6:6-9). God's (seventh angel's) right hand refers to the revelation of the scroll of life's first side by the illuminated moon's light, which is about to be fulfilled on the

rebellious (see *Isaiah 5:25; 26:11*).

. . .

Psalm 45:5 Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the people fall under thee.

The king's (latter-day David's and then Solomon's) arrows are sharp in the heart of his enemies. His enemies are also God's (seventh angel's) enemies. These enemies are the rebellious who refuse to accept the seventh angel's revealed words of warning. Latter-day Solomon's bow symbolizes the seventh angel's messages of warning, according to the duplicate sun's light. His arrows symbolize the seventh angel's seven visions (lightnings), which predict the destruction of those who are against the seventh angel's words of warning. Great hailstones of ice and coals of fire, which follow the comet, are as arrows of the rider, who personifies the comet. These arrows are personified by the redeemed (see *Psalm 127:3-5*).

The rider upon his white horse has a bow and arrows in *Psalm 45:5*. He is the same rider upon the white horse in *Revelation 6:2*, where he is commanded to go forward conquering and to conquer all nations with his bow. This parallels the rider (king) in *Psalm 45:5* who caused the rebellious to fall under him. Therefore, *Revelation 6:2* and *Psalm 45:5* refer to the same event, which is literally fulfilled by a great star (comet) in this last generation. This comet is personified by the latter-day Man Child and Chosen Vessel.

With bow and arrows, representing the seventh angel's prophecies that predict the end of the wicked, shall the great star go forward to conquer the nations that worship confusion/Babylon. These nations will have chosen to receive the mark (knowledge/wine) of the beast (coalition of nations). Therefore, they will fall under the conquering rider (comet). The ministry/new truth of the living anointed will have exposed them to be enemies of the seventh angel's revealed warnings (see *Psalm 21:8*). All the people who reject the moon's revelation and duplicate sun's revelation of the seventh angel are the rebellious, upon whom the seventh angel's predictions/prophecies – pertaining to the comet's plagues – will be fulfilled. Shame will be upon the faces of the rebellious angels because of their earthly image: the rebellious people on

Earth who reject the seventh angel's new doctrine (see *Isaiah 26:11*). The fulfillment of *Psalms 45:5* literally happens at the time when the prophecy of a great star's impact is fulfilled in this last generation (see *Revelation 19:11-16*).

According to certain past types, the first latter-day Man Child "was" to rule all nations when he manifested to reveal the prophecy beneath the scroll of life's seven seals. However, the latter-day Even-Kid Goat and morning Lamb will rule all nations at the fulfillment of the seventh angel's written prophecies, which were hidden beneath the scroll of life's seventh seal. Before that time, the Chosen Vessel with his woman (initial church) will again journey through the spiritual wilderness for 1263-½ days – which expires 3-½ days after the third 2300-day period – to give spiritual birth to those who are of the 144,000. These firstfruits of wheat will accept this new doctrine and fulfill their part as a saint (believer) in the script of life before and after latter-day Babylon falls by a comet's impact (see *Jeremiah 50:9; Isaiah 5:28; 7:24; Jeremiah 51:11; Isaiah 13:18; Habakkuk 3:11*).

. . .

Psalms 45:6 Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre.

45:7 Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

The Spirit of God spoke to the prophets (ready-writers) things that they wrote in their scrolls. In *Psalms 45:6*, the Holy Spirit states that God's throne is an everlasting throne, a true and right ruler (scepter). When Elohiym sets up their kingdom over the kingdoms of this world, it will never pass away nor be overthrown. God's (seventh angel's) kingdom will last forever in the new Earth. In that day, the redeemed will dwell with the two messengers (Adam and Eve) through the ages of eternity in their new world.

God loves the things that are right. The people who have or will receive the seventh angel's revealed words – which is shown to be in the right hand of the mighty/seventh angel in *Revelation 10:2* – are, in God's eyes, righteous. A wise person is someone who chooses the right path for today by seeking the

seventh/mighty angel's new light above all other things. Therefore, the wise who accept the seventh angel's predictions into their right hand and eat (understand) the little scroll (hidden manna) will have the new names of the latter-day Kid Goat and morning Lamb (Chosen Vessel) written in their foreheads (minds, memories). All the 144,000 will be sealed in their foreheads (minds) with the revelation of the little scroll; thereby, they will have their Father's (seventh angel's) new name – which is the new prophetic name of latter-day Jacob (morning Lamb) – written on their forehead/mind/memory (see *Revelation 14:1*). When these latter-day saints understand the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders (which are written in the little scroll), it will make them righteous; hence, they are right (correct) because they understand and believe the seven angel's predictions and they know the part they are playing in the latter-day plan of salvation.

The rider upon the white horse (latter-day David and then latter-day Solomon) is anointed with the oil of gladness above his fellows (see *Psalms 45:7*). Oil of gladness anoints the messiah, whom God has chosen out of the people (see *Psalms 89:24*), to raise up spiritual children by his church. The living anointed (Lamb of God/seventh angel) fulfills the literal prophecies that pertain unto himself (*Psalms 132:17; 89:24*) through his whole church, who bring forth spiritual children after a comet's impact (see *Isaiah 8:18*). Prior to the comet's impact, this prophecy refers to the initial church bringing forth her spiritual seed (144,000). The oil of gladness represents the anointing oil that is received by the living messiah above all other people. This oil is poured on the Sun of Righteousness, since he is the brightest lamp/light in the world.

Latter-day David's ministry was as the Moon of Righteousness. He was to receive all the anointing oil pertaining to his ministry of dawning moonlight becoming seven times as bright. Then latter-day Solomon's ministry arose as the Sun of Righteousness in the evening sky to receive all the anointing oil of light/truth, which is equated with the time when the seventh angel's words (anointing oil) of warning are seven times as bright (see *Isaiah 30:26*). These two latter-day messengers were anointed with the oil of gladness above their fellows in Christendom. In a past type, the anointed king spoken of in Psalm 45 first referred to old King David and then to King

Psalm 45:8 All thy garments smell of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

45:9 Kings' daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of Ophir.

The latter-day first Man Child and Chosen Vessel (riders of *Revelation 6:2*) are being described in *Psalm 45:8, 9* as anti-types of old King David and King Solomon. Latter-day King David's ministry is recorded on the scroll of life's first side, as prophesied in *Hosea 3:5; Ezekiel 34:23, 24; 37:24*. In the last generation, the first Man Child (David) was surnamed Cyrus/Koresh (see *Isaiah 44:28; 45:1, 4*). Old King David was a type of latter-day King David (latter-day Even-Kid Goat, first latter-day Man Child), who both have the same first name. King David was anointed with the anointing oil before his brethren (see *1 Samuel 16:13*). The latter-day Kid Goat was anointed with the spiritual oil of the Holy Spirit, just as John the Baptist was anointed to preach of the coming messiah.

The garments of the first latter-day Man Child and Chosen Vessel are their spiritual garments of new truth, which smell of myrrh and aloes and cassia. A person can only perceive that their garments smell of a sweet fragrance when they accept their ministry, which is according to the record on the scroll of life's first side. In the days of old King David and King Solomon, their garments literally had the aroma of myrrh, aloes, and cassia.

Old King David and King Solomon lived in palaces made with ivory, as stated in *Psalm 45:8*. They married the daughters of kings, as stated in *Psalm 45:9*. The latter-day fulfillment of *Psalm 45:9* refers to the honorable church members who are with latter-day Solomon (Chosen Vessel). This initial church is the queen dressed in her spiritual garments, which are, as it were, made from the gold of Ophir.

The king's daughters who are mentioned in *Psalm 45:9* represent the seven churches of the firstfruits of wheat. These 144,000 firstfruits of wheat are collectively symbolized by two leavened wheat wave-loaves (see *Leviticus 23:17*). In a past

type, old Jerusalem (symbolizing Bathsheba) was adorned as a queen dressed in the gold of Ophir, who gave birth to Solomon (type of the Chosen Vessel). Today, this queen represents the initial church (woman) who gave spiritual birth to the Chosen Vessel (Solomon-type/Moses-type, see *Revelation 12:5*) during the spiritual Goshen period.

In the parable of the ten virgins, it is evident that all ten virgins are hoping to marry the same groom (see *Matthew 25:1*). Accordingly, one bridegroom (Christ) should marry all ten women (virgins) at one time. This parable reveals how the one groom (messenger) will spiritually join himself unto his whole church (followers) when she makes herself ready. Thereafter, they will give spiritual birth to a great multitude after a comet's impact. The king's daughters are the spiritual children of the morning Lamb (latter-day Solomon). His queen (initial church) is already married (joined) to him to bring forth 144,000 spiritual children before the comet's impact. At the end of the second spiritual wilderness journey, then the 144,000 will have been ripened, harvested (matured to spiritual adult status), and sealed to be part of the bride (see *Revelation 19:7*).

. . .

Psalm 45:10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; forget also thine own people, and thy father's house; 45:11 So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty: for he is thy Lord; and worship thou him.

In the past type, daughters were to consider being joined unto King David and then King Solomon because these particular kings were God's anointed. Bathsheba greatly desired to be joined unto King David to bring forth children from the seed of God's anointed. Even though Bathsheba was married to another, her greatest desire was to bring forth children for God through his anointed. After she found out the scenario concerning her husband's death, she did not expose the matter. This is the reason why her son Solomon was blessed over all the other sons of the wives of David. Bathsheba forgot her own house and her father's and instead considered and inclined her ear unto the living anointed of God.

In the latter days, the anointed of God gathered his initial church followers during the spiritual Goshen period. These

people were the ones who considered and inclined their ear unto his words of wisdom. All who follow the new doctrine of the living anointed are greatly desired. Through their righteous actions, their names will remain written as saints in the scroll of life, which records continuing life.

. . .

Psalm 45:12 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift; even the rich among the people shall intreat thy favour.

45:13 The king's daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

45:14 She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needlework: the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.

45:15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought: they shall enter into the king's palace.

At the time when God's kingdom begins to materialize when the comet hits the land, the glory of the morning Lamb (king) and his spiritual bride (queen/New Jerusalem dressed in gold of Ophir) will be awesome, as stated in *Psalm 45:12-15*. There will be a fiery ensign set up, which is the glorious light of New Jerusalem, to which many people will enter therein. A great multitude will be the guests of the bride (whole church) and groom (see *Revelation 19:9*). At that time, the bride of the morning Lamb (latter-day Solomon/Yahshua) will refer to the first and second latter-day groups of redeemed, who will have made themselves ready before the comet impacts the land (see *Revelation 19:7*).

During the time of a comet's plagues, the kingdom of God (seventh angel) will overthrow all kingdoms of man. At the time, a great multitude will behold the Lamb's bride, who is symbolized as New Jerusalem dressed in awesome glory. Before the time of trouble begins, the first latter-day group (initial church) is the queen of queens. She will give birth to all her 144,000 spiritual children, who will mature to also become part of the church (woman) before the comet hits the U.S.A. Thereafter, this whole church will be the spiritual bride of latter-day Solomon, and their fruit (children/great multitude) will be glorious (see *Isaiah 4:2*).

. . .

Psalm 45:16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

45:17 I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

The women who joined themselves unto King David and King Solomon brought forth sons, who were princes in the kingdom of Israel. These children were of the house of God's anointed instead of the house of their fathers.

After the latter-day Elijah-messenger was killed, latter-day Elisha (Chosen Vessel/latter-day Solomon) gathered his initial church members (woman of *Revelation 12:6*). His church is his spiritual bride. This woman in *Revelation 12:6, 14* will bring forth her spiritual children, being the 144,000, who are as princes and princesses in the new Earth.

In the past type, the literal seed of King David and King Solomon was placed in daughters who were joined unto them. These daughters who married King David, and those who married King Solomon, brought forth physical children who were literal princes in the kingdom of Israel. In our day, the spiritual seed of David Koresh and the spiritual seed of the Chosen Vessel refer to the written prophecies that they revealed from the scroll of life's first side. These new truths (seeds) of the scroll of life are in the mind of the woman (initial church) in *Revelation 12:6, 14*. With this spiritual seed (which is of the second messenger/latter-day Solomon), the Chosen Vessel's church (bride) will bring forth spiritual children, who, as it were, become princes and princesses in God's everlasting kingdom.

During the final (second) spiritual wilderness journey of 1263-½ days, which is mentioned in *Revelation 12:14*, all 144,000 firstfruits of wheat will have been spiritually born from their spiritual mother (woman/initial church). These 144,000 fellowservants are then written as saints in the scroll of life's words (grains of wheat), which are then baked into two wheat wave-loaves (see *Leviticus 23:17*). Every person who accepts the Chosen Vessel's new doctrine before the time of trouble begins – when the second spiritual wilderness journey ends – will be of the spiritual children of his initial church. These children are the 144,000 princes/princesses who mature to give birth to a great multitude.

In the past type, the Israelites (initial church) left Goshen in Egypt, crossed the Red Sea, and went into the wilderness with their children. Israel brought forth more children during two wilderness journeys to Canaan. Therefore, as the Israelites ate literal manna baked into unleavened bread in the literal wilderness, so the latter-day woman (initial church) and her spiritual children are in the spiritual wilderness eating spiritual manna (words). This manna is equated with the words of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders.

The Chosen Vessel's doctrine is the song of the morning Lamb (latter-day Yahshua/Solomon) and the song of latter-day Moses. These songs are revealed (sung) before the expiration of the second spiritual wilderness journey of *Revelation 12:14*. The latter-day woman (initial church) is made-up of people who accepted the Chosen Vessel's doctrine during the remaining 1260 days of the first 2300-day period while in spiritual Goshen. These faithful people will bring forth (ripen) 144,000 firstfruits of wheat during the second spiritual wilderness journey. None of these firstfruits of wheat had ripened to adult (church) status during the first 1260 days in spiritual Goshen or the first spiritual wilderness journey.

During the time when the Chosen Vessel (morning Lamb) and his initial church members prophesy again during the second (final) spiritual wilderness journey, they will then gather (ripen) all 144,000 firstfruits of wheat. The woman (initial church) and her children (144,000) do not literally die but remain alive to receive the Holy Spirit's power on the last day of the new Pentecost. Before plagues begin – which are attributed to the comet's wrath – the ripened 144,000 will be harvested and sealed in their foreheads with the knowledge of this new doctrine, which pertains to the revelation of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders. After the end of the third 2300-day period, the 144,000 are no longer "children" of the initial church, since they will have spiritually matured to adult status to be of the church (New Jerusalem), which will have then made herself ready (see *Revelation 19:7*).

The firstfruits of wheat who are ripened during the second spiritual wilderness journey are then written as saints with the seventh angel's words of ripened and harvested wheat (see *Revelation 14:4*; *Leviticus 23:17*). These words of wheat are recorded on the first side of the scroll of life's seventh part's

seventh part/angel (little scroll). All prophecies that are written in the Book of Revelation are exclusively fulfilled in this last generation. Every word that is and will be recorded in the script of life will have been played out by the people living in this last generation (see *Isaiah 55:8-11*).

CHAPTER 7

Sins of Crimson to Pure White

Isaiah 1:1 The vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah.

The prophet Isaiah prophesied during the reign of the kings of Judah who are listed in *Isaiah 1:1*. These were the kings of the southern kingdom of Palestine, which was divided from the northern kingdom of Israel.

. . .

Isaiah 1:2 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me.

The LORD is speaking directly through Isaiah the prophet. All the heavens and the Earth are to listen to God's words of thunder. The Spirit of God states that children were brought up and fed (nourished), yet these same children rebelled against their Father: husband of Jerusalem. In the past type, these children represented the tribes and cities of the northern kingdom of Israel and those of the southern kingdom of Judah. All of these children rebelled against the LORD (Hayah Havah) by rejecting the living prophets, whom God sent unto Jerusalem, Judah, and Israel.

The same scenario that took place in past generations has happened in our generation. God sent prophets to Christendom to prepare the way for the latter-day Elijah messenger (David Koresh/first latter-day Man Child). The children (nations and cities of Christendom) God brought up and nourished have rebelled against their Maker. Christendom has rebelled against the living messenger, as Israel and Judah of old rebelled against God by not obeying the words of living prophets who were sent to them. The rebellious tribes and cities, instead, followed the words of false prophets who spoke smooth (peaceful) things (deceits) to the people. All the spiritual leaders would disregard

the inspired word (present truth) of God, which was given through a living anointed.

A tribe or state is personified as a son. A city, town, or village is personified as a daughter. Today, these figurative children of Christendom have rebelled against their God by rejecting the Chosen Vessel's new doctrine.

. . .

Isaiah 1:3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: but Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider.

1:4 Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward.

The latter-day Christians profess that Christ (Jesus) is their master, yet they do not truly understand the Book of Revelation, which reveals the second latter-day Man Child (Moses-type) of *Revelation 12:5*. Christendom's predicament is worse than that of a stubborn ass. An ass knows where his master's crib is; however, the people who profess to believe in the old ministry of Yahshua do not recognize the present word of God. At this time, the current word of God is being spoken from the living anointed who manifested in this last generation. The latter-day anointed messenger reveals who he is from the Book of Revelation and from the writings of Old Testament prophets, who spoke with the phrase "Thus saith the Lord."

All tribes and cities in the nations of Christendom that reject this doctrine are heavy with sin. They are corrupt seeds (children) of their rebellious fathers, who also rejected the words of God's living prophets. When the first Holy One (Elijah-type) manifested in this last generation, he fulfilled his ministry as recorded on the initial four parts of the scroll of life's first side. The seeds (children) of evildoers would not listen to the latter-day former living messenger (Elijah of *Malachi 4:5*) of the Lord. Thereby, they provoked the first latter-day Holy One to anger instead of kissing the Even-Kid Goat with reverence, as stated in *Psalms 2:11, 12*. The first Holy One manifested as the first latter-day messenger, then the second Holy One (Chosen Vessel/second messenger) of this last generation appeared before the comet hits the land.

The rebellious people in Christendom, having rejected the ministry of the first and now the second Holy One of God, are going backwards (backsliding). They add sin to sin by placing God's branch (revelation of the seventh angel) to their nose, implying that the seventh angel's new revelation – which is proclaimed by the latter-day living anointed – stinks (see *Ezekiel 8:17*).

. . .

Isaiah 1:5 Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

1:6 From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment.

Isaiah was once the living vessel whom God was speaking through. This gave the people who dwelt in Jerusalem and Judah an opportunity to be brought back to the understanding of what God expected of them. The prophecies of Isaiah were only partly fulfilled in Isaiah's day. Christ of 2,000 years ago fulfilled in type some of the prophecies that are written in the Book of Isaiah. However, all remaining prophecies will be fulfilled in this last generation according to the second messenger's interpretation of prophetic scriptures.

Many of Isaiah's prophecies, which are equated with the prophecies in the Book of Revelation, are fully concluded in our day by the second of two latter-day anointed messengers. First, latter-day Elijah of our generation fulfilled his ministry according to the scroll of life's first side. After the first Man Child (latter-day Elijah/David Koresh) was killed, the sealed record on the rolled-up scroll of life's first side was received by the Chosen Vessel, who is the second messenger of this last generation (see *Revelation 5:7*). This is the same scroll of life that is now unrolled so its seventh part's seventh part/angel (little scroll) can be fed to the woman (initial church) in *Revelation 12:6*.

In our day, the nations of Christendom have rejected God's inspired word that was presented to them by the first messenger (David Koresh) of this last generation. These nations will also

reject the second messenger (Chosen Vessel). As the tribes of Israel wanted to be called Israelites to take away their reproach, so the nations of Christendom want to be called Christians to take away their sins (see *Isaiah 4:1*). All the people who do not accept this new doctrine of the seventh angel are worshipping the God and the Jesus (Yahshua) of the past, according to the idols that their minds have conjured up. This is an abomination to Hayah Havah and their present/living latter-day anointed messenger.

In *Isaiah 1:5, 6*, it clearly states the condition of God's professed people when they reject a living messenger. God no longer punishes (stricken) Christendom, as Elohiym punished the early Israelites of old. The whole head (capital of the U.S.A./Great Christian Nation) from the neck down to the feet (whole nation) has no soundness in it.

The Prophet Isaiah was the living anointed messenger of God in his generation. He gathered a few (remnant) people who believed that he was the present mouthpiece of God. Those who received present truth from the living anointed became as one mind (spirit) and heart with the source. The same applies in the latter-days. The first messenger (David Koresh) revealed his ministry – according to the initial four parts of the scroll of life's first side – to those who had an ear to hear, who became a part of the first latter-day group of redeemed. These are the initial part of the “first (barley)” of the firstfruits (barley and wheat) of this last generation.

Every nation of Christendom that now rejects the Chosen Vessel's (second messenger's) new doctrine is likened to a person whose flesh – from the crown of their head to the soles of their feet – is spiritually eaten away with iniquity (see *Isaiah 1:6*). However, those who accepted the Chosen Vessel's words of warning during the first spiritual Goshen period are of the first (barley) of the firstfruits, according to the record on the initial six parts of the scroll of life's first side.

. . .

Isaiah 1:7 Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, as overthrown by strangers.

1:8 And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, as a besieged city.

These verses in *Isaiah 1:7, 8* are the interpretation of *Isaiah 1:5, 6*. The vision in *Isaiah 1:7, 8* refers to the past scenario that happened to the lands of Judah and Israel. Jerusalem (daughter of the previous Zion) was to be the light (beacon) to the entire world. Instead, Jerusalem became like a desolate lodge – a fallen flimsily constructed shack – in the field, a city besieged and left for dead. In the latter-day scenario (our day), the daughter (Jerusalem) of the former king (kingdom/coalition), who typically reigned in Jerusalem, refers to the U.S.A.'s capital. This capital will be brought down by the comet's plagues, which are attributed to God's (seventh angel's) wrath.

In the past type, old Jerusalem and her lands were devoured by hostile nations. In our day, the capital of the Great Christian Nation (U.S.A.) has rejected this new doctrine and has deceived all nations. Hence, these nations have drunk from her cup, which is full of her idealistic abominations (false doctrine), instead of believing (eating) the revelation of the little scroll, which is the only way they can escape the great day of a comet's wrath.

. . .

Isaiah 1:9 Except the LORD of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gomorrah.

In every generation, there has always been a small remnant of believers who had accepted the doctrine of the living anointed. In our generation, the first Man Child (David Koresh) gathered a remnant of people who believed he was the latter-day anointed of God. Among this remnant was the second anointed messenger, who now reveals the scroll of life's first side while his ministry is being recorded on the scroll of life's first side. In every generation of the New Testament era, the next anointed messenger always manifested from among a remnant of believers who were gathered by the previous living anointed messenger. All these messengers of past generations are the same two divine minds that have manifested in this last generation. In one messenger dwells the duplicate spirit (mind) of Michael, and in the other messenger dwells the duplicate spirit (mind) of Gabriel.

If certain members of the remnant, who were gathered by the

former anointed messenger, continue to reject the new doctrine of the next living anointed – who was of their church – then they will have revealed that an unrighteous spirit (mind) dwells in their mind. All the people who accepted the latter-day living messenger – including those who were gathered by the previous messenger – during the spiritual Goshen period became the new church members of present truth.

There was always a small remnant group of believers in every generation who believed a current living messenger. Accordingly, the latter-day remnant will not end up like those of latter-day spiritual Sodom and Gomorrah end up in this last generation. Once all the redeemed of this last generation have been gathered, then this world will be dissolved in a lake of flowing fire, just as Sodom and Gomorrah were destroyed (see *Revelation 19:20*). Latter-day Babylon (Christendom) is referred to as spiritual Sodom in *Revelation 11:8*, because all the rebellious nations of this last generation will be destroyed as old Sodom was destroyed.

. . .

Isaiah 1:10 Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers of Sodom; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah.

1:11 To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats.

The alleged people of God in Christendom have been no better than the people of Sodom and Gomorrah. If it were not for the fact that the initial church members and 144,000 (remnant) of Christendom accept the revelation of the seventh angel's predictions from the living anointed, everyone in Christendom would be destroyed in a lake of fire as Sodom was. The revelation of the little scroll (seventh angel) is the new law, which the rulers (leaders) of latter-day spiritual Sodom and Gomorrah (Christendom in our day) are to give an ear to. Those of this last generation who have an ear to hear what the living Spirit says unto Christendom shall receive the morning Lamb's reward (scroll of life's predictions of everlasting life in a new Earth). However, the leaderships of Christendom will not accept the new doctrine of the current living anointed. These religious

and political leaders cause almost all the people to turn away from the seventh angel's warnings (as proclaimed by latter-day Elisha) pertaining to the arrival of the great and dreadful day of a comet's catastrophic impact.

In *Isaiah 1:11*, God asks from the mouth of the living prophet if there is a purpose to keeping the old laws of God while rejecting the new laws of God. New laws are given through a living messenger. It is pointless to make a multitude of sacrifices and pay tithes and keep the Sabbath if at the end of all your offerings you rejected the living servant of God, who came to reveal present saving truth before the comet's impact. God is aware of the people who profess to believe in Yahshua yet reject the current living messenger, who is revealing the seventh angel's written mysteries. This makes God wonder, to what purpose are the offerings of Christians unto their so called church, their long prayers, paying of tithes, and keeping the Sabbath? In other words, once a person rejects the living messenger, all their self-righteous ceremonies, sacrifices, and claims of belief and devotion are worthless.

Pride will keep most people from inheriting the new heaven and new Earth. Unless a person can swallow their pride, in regards to what others may think of them for believing in the new doctrine of the latter-day Chosen Vessel, they will not overcome this world's ways and beliefs.

In the days of Yahshua (Jesus) of 2,000 years ago, the leaders caused the people to continue in the Levitical laws as given by a past messiah (Moses). The Pharisees and Sadducees, who were judges/priests unto the people, religiously adhered to the old Levitical laws. All the works and offerings, which the Judean people performed according to the law of Moses, did not help the Judean people in any way when they rejected the revelation (new laws) of God's living messenger. The same applies in our day. A person can be as perfect and upstanding as one could outwardly become, yet if that person rejects the living messenger's revelation of the scroll of life, then all their works have become a thing of naught and an abomination unto the Lord. In their forehead (mind) is written the knowledge of a lie and not the knowledge beneath the scroll of life's seven seals.

There is only one new doctrine for this last generation that will enable a true believer to stand during a terrible time of trouble. In the day when the comet hits the land, all hypocrites

will be shaken to their very foundation. The hail of ice and coals of fire, which follow the comet to Earth, will sweep away the refuge (shelter) of false hope (lies), which the Christians have been taught by uninspired people to have faith in (see *Isaiah 28:17*).

. . .

Isaiah 1:12 When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts?

1:13 Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

1:14 Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am weary to bear them.

1:15 And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood.

Many people (Christians) in our day profess to believe in the past knowledge of God and past ministry of Jesus. Yet these same people refuse to recognize and accept the revelation of the scroll of life as the revealed latter-day word of Hayah Havah. Therefore, these people are rejected by the living God and latter-day Jesus (Yahshua-type), along with all their prayers and offerings. To reject the living vessel of new truth and his doctrine makes attending church, solemn prayers, paying tithes, and all other forms of worship and devotion, according to an old commandment of God, of none effect (see *Isaiah 1:13, 14*).

The Lord will not listen to the prayers of those who reject a true living messenger. Today, the current messenger brings the revelation of the scroll of life, which is the answer to the prayers of the righteous. In *Daniel 12:10*, it states that the wicked are those who do not understand the meanings of prophecies that pertain to end times. Those who reject the living God's present messenger have their hands full of blood (see *Isaiah 1:15*). They are the children of them that caused the prophets of old to be killed, as well as the Christ of 2,000 years ago (see *Matthew 23:37*). The people who reject the latter-day living God's messenger – who reveals the hidden manna (words) of the seventh angel's mysterious visions and thunders – have a mind

that is of the latter-day Babylonian beast. This same reprobate mind parallels the mind of the past rebellious city of old Jerusalem (see *Revelation 17:6*).

All manner of sin will be forgiven a person except the sin against current truth, which is the greatest sin against the Holy Spirit (see *Matthew 12:30-32*; *Proverbs 8:36*). To reject the latter-day two written witnesses (moon and duplicate sun's predictions of the seventh angel's message) is to kill the truth that they reveal. All who do this have blood on their hands. It is impossible to be saved from a terrible time of trouble if the words that save a person from the comet's plagues are not seriously adhered to.

. . .

***Isaiah 1:16 Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil;
1:17 Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.***

The counsel to God's alleged people is to make themselves clean with the seventh angel's spiritual rain (doctrine) and put away the evil (wrongs) of their behavior against new truth. Today, the alleged believers of Christ of 2,000 years ago must accept the words of warning, which are being revealed by the latter-day living messenger of God, pertaining to the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders. To seek true judgment is to seek the revelation of the little scroll at the mouth of the Chosen Vessel. All written prophecies in the little scroll (seventh angel) are being revealed to the last generation that will have the plagues of a comet's wrath fulfilled upon it.

In our day, the oppressed mentioned in *Isaiah 1:17* are the people in Christendom who have not accepted the seventh angel's revelation at the hand of the living anointed.

The Chosen Vessel's initial church (woman) in *Revelation 12:6, 14* does well by pleading to the U.S.A.'s capital. This capital will become a widow when the comet hits (kills) her nation (U.S.A./husband). All states (sons) and cities (daughters) will become fatherless (without nation) when the comet wounds their land. In a past type, Nebuchadnezzar's Babylon wounded and deported the nation of Judah (husband), making Jerusalem (mother) a widow and her children (tribes/sons and

cities/daughters) fatherless.

. . .

Isaiah 1:18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

1:19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

1:20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

God desires to communicate with people through the living anointed. Thereby, they may understand the seventh angel's revelation. It is time to reason with the anointed of God by acknowledging that your sins (beliefs) have made you red by rejecting the words of the living anointed messenger. In other words, the rebellious people are covered in the blood of the prophets. To reject God's living messenger is to be a partaker of the messenger's rejection and death; therefore, your stained garments need to be cleaned.

New doctrine of spiritual rain will make a person's stained garment as white as snow. This requires a person to forsake his or her former beliefs and accept the seventh angel's new doctrine of spiritual rain. This rain initially falls from the cloud-like garment covering six of seven angels in *Revelation 8:6*. A cloud also clothes the mighty/seventh angel in *Revelation 10:1*, which releases its spiritual rain when its seven thunders are revealed (sound) by the Chosen Vessel. The living Chosen Vessel with his initial church (woman) will clothe the 144,000 with the bright cloud-like garment of the seventh angel's seven small messages prior to the comet's impact. Before the day of the comet's fierce anger is fulfilled (fulfilling the prophecies beneath the sixth seal in *Revelation 6:12-17*), this seventh angel's new doctrine will have warned Christendom of the comet's imminent arrival with seven trumpet-sounding messages. These seven trumpets are as thunders (oracles), which resound the seven angels' messages in *Revelation 8:6*.

If a person is willing and obedient and accepts the seventh angel's revelation, which is revealed by the Chosen Vessel to this last generation, they will eat the good of the land in God's new kingdom. At this time, the willing and obedient will eat

hidden manna (seventh angel's words) baked into unleavened barley cakes and wafers, and leavened wheat wave-loaves. The leavened wheat bread represents the time when the 144,000 firstfruits of wheat have been sealed 3-½ days after the third 2300-day period.

Before the comet hits the land, the first and second latter-day groups of redeemed eat the little scroll's (seventh angel's) words of barley and unripened wheat, just as John ate the little scroll in *Revelation 10:8-10*. A wise person is someone who has received the knowledge of the part they are playing according to the little scroll's prophecies. The little scroll tastes sweet in the mouth because the sweetness refers to the joy that the Chosen Vessel and those with him experience when they know they are of the living God. However, there is bitterness in the stomach to the little scroll. This bitterness refers to the rejection and persecution (of those who eat/believe the little scroll) by the rebellious in Christendom. Plagues of wrath – which are released by the comet's impact – are reserved for the rebellious who refuse to continually walk in the revealed light of the Chosen Vessel.

In past types, God's word was spoken through living prophets to warn the alleged people of God of impending danger before those words of warning were fulfilled upon them. The Assyrian fulfilled God's present word (sword) – which was spoken by living prophets – upon the hypocritical northern kingdom of Israel (see *Isaiah 10:5-10*). God prophesied that the Assyrian would remove the northern tribe of Palestine into captivity. However, the city of Jerusalem was spared.

God warned Jerusalem, through living prophets such as Jeremiah and Ezekiel, that King Nebuchadnezzar of Babylon would take Jerusalem and her nation (Judah) into captivity if they – the hypocritical nation of Judea – did not serve Babylon; yet Jerusalem would not, and rebelled against God's counsel. Therefore, God (scroll's record of Jeremiah's generation) destroyed the temple and deported the people of Jerusalem by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar's Babylon (which represented the second rod of God).

In our day, the people (Christians) are not to serve latter-day Babylon (Christendom's religio/political ideals) over the scroll of life's revelation. The latter-day alleged people of God are to serve the living God by accepting the new revelation of the

seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders from the latter-day anointed. Christendom, being just as rebellious as old Jerusalem, not only serves the religio-political system of latter-day Babylon but causes all nations, which are not following the ideals of the Great Christian Nation (U.S.A.), to be killed with military and/or economic sanctions (see *Revelation 13:15-17*). In this last generation, the rod of God's (seventh angel's) anger was initially in the hand of the first latter-day Man Child (Elijah-type).

The first Man Child (Cyrus) "was" to rule all nations, beginning with the seven heads of the dragon/beast, but he only wounded the one head (capital of the Great Christian Nation), according to the scroll of life's fifth part's first side. This parallels, in converse, the past type, where the Assyrian was to rule all nations but was unable to rule over Jerusalem (head) of Judah.

The mission of the rider on his red horse in *Revelation 6:4* is fulfilled during the ministry of the second living messenger before a comet hits the U.S.A. He manifests to take away the deceptive peace that is promoted by the Babylonian beast (coalition) of confusion, according to the moon's (first rod's) and duplicate sun's (second rod's) predictions. Christ also brought a sword (his ministry) to divide the people against each other. Thereby, he caused a wound (division) in the Sanhedrin and nation (see *Matthew 10:34-39*).

. . .

Isaiah 1:21 How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

How did the once faithful city of old Jerusalem become a harlot? She became a harlot (whore) by accepting wisdom from her false prophets and help from surrounding nations instead of the living prophets of God. The harlot rejected the words (seed) of God that were spoken by living prophets. Jerusalem instead received into herself false revelations (strange seed). She was once full of David's and Solomon's judgment, until Jerusalem departed from the word of the Lord by killing the true prophets who were sent to counsel her. Her people, being like-minded, became murderers; their garments were stained with the blood of God's

messengers.

The same scenario of Jerusalem rejecting and killing the prophets has been repeated in every generation, including our day. In our day, the Great Christian Nation (U.S.A.) has rejected the Elijah-type messenger (Even-Kid Goat) who was sent to warn the inhabitants of the great and dreadful day of wrath. Latter-day Elijah was the first Man Child of this last generation. He began revealing his doctrine to the former church (woman) from which he came. The former church members who rejected latter-day Elijah and formed their own separate church were of the harlot. These former members were once a faithful church. However, the people who accepted the living anointed (David Koresh) became the new faithful church.

After the first latter-day Man Child was killed on April 19, 1993, the Chosen Vessel manifested from among the first Man Child's church to unseal and reveal the scroll of life's first side. From that time, the Chosen Vessel's ministry was being recorded on the scroll of life's first side. The people of the first Man Child's church who rejected the Chosen Vessel's doctrine became a church that is likened to a harlot. Before the Chosen Vessel proclaimed his message, that church was once faithful during the previous messenger's ministry.

. . .

Isaiah 1:22 Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water:

The silver mentioned in *Isaiah 1:22* represents God's written words – according to the moon's silver-light which the leaders and people believe in. These leaders' beliefs have become dull, just as silver that is not kept clean and polished becomes dull (dross). Wine represents the once sweet doctrine that the faithful city of God diluted with their traditions (water). When a person rejects the true revelation of God's written word of prophecy and instead holds on to their old dated weak beliefs, they are, in effect, diluting the written words (wine) of God with water. In other words, the rebellious prefer a diluted form of God's written predictions revealed to them than the undiluted/potent new truth (wine) of this new doctrine (see *Isaiah 30:10, 11*).

In this last generation, latter-day Elijah had fulfilled his ministry as recorded on the scroll of life's first side. At this

time, the Chosen Vessel with his initial church (woman) and some of her spiritual children are prophesying of this undiluted wine – in its full strength – to the nations of Christendom. The Chosen Vessel’s sunlight ministry, which also illuminates the failed moon, prophesies again for a second and third (final) time of 1260 days (see *Revelation 11:3*) to warn the inhabitants of the U.S.A. and surrounding nations of the impending day of the great star’s impact (sixth seal of *Revelation 6:12-17*).

Only the people who have an ear to accept, support, and forward the enlightening words of the Chosen Vessel will understand and escape the comet’s unleashing of a terrible time of trouble such as never was, nor ever will be again. The wise will have the stomach for the potent wine of this new doctrine – which is the revelation of the seventh angel’s seven small visions and seven thunders. This undiluted new wine will ripen, harvest, and seal the latter-day saints in their forehead (mind), just as strong wine goes to a person’s head and thereby makes them drunk.

The pure undiluted new truth (wine) will make the wise spiritually drunk with its new potent doctrine. This pure undiluted wine symbolizes the revelation of the prophecies that are written in the Book of Revelation and the Old Testament scriptures. No man could reveal the seventh angel’s seven thunders until the manifestation of latter-day Elisha/Chosen Vessel (Lamb of *Revelation 5:1-3, 7*). The great whore of Christendom has mixed her old Christian beliefs – which blaspheme against the seventh angel’s predictions – with her political ideals (wine) of capitalism and democracy (see *Revelation 17:1-6*). Any nation that drinks of her (whore’s) wine will be left desolate outside the new kingdom of God (New Jerusalem). The foolish are drunk on Christendom’s false doctrine, rather than the undiluted current truth of the seven angels’ messages.

. . .

Isaiah 1:23 Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

1:24 Therefore saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and

avenge me of mine enemies:

The princes in *Isaiah 1:23* referred to the leaders of the tribes (sons of Israel) who were in the land of Palestine. All the leaders of the tribes loved to receive gifts. Their heart was set on the rewards of this world and not the new things of the living God. They judge not the soon to be fatherless tribes and cities, which were about to lose their nation (father). Neither did the widow – welfare of the rebellious city of Jerusalem/mother – come into their mind.

In the latter days, the princes (leaders) of the Great Christian Nation (U.S.A.) do not consider the cities and states that are already spiritually without nation, since it is written to happen according to the scroll of life's predictions. Hence, their capital (mother) is already a spiritual widow in scripture. Though, when the comet hits the U.S.A., the great whore (U.S.A.'s capital) will literally become a widow (see *Isaiah 47:7-9; Revelation 18:7, 8*). The rebellious adversaries of God's revealed scroll of life cause God to have intestinal pains in bearing all their polluted offerings, prayers, Sabbath days, meetings, and sacrifices of any kind. God (seventh angel) will ease out (blot out) of God's bowels (little scroll's record) those who reject the seventh angel's trumpet-sounding warnings.

The people of Christendom who desire to stand in a safe place during a terrible time of trouble must hearken and – with the Chosen Vessel – proclaim these warnings to the widow (U.S.A.'s capital) and her children (cities and states) before the time of tribulation begins (see *Revelation 6:12-17; Isaiah 13:1-19; Joel 2:1-12; Revelation 9:1-7; Ezekiel 9:1-6*).

Elohiym (personifying a comet) will avenge themselves of their adversaries (rejecters of the little scroll's warnings); thereafter, they will be comforted after having eased from their bowels a load of rebellious people from God's (little scroll's) record.

. . .

Isaiah 1:25 And I will turn my hand upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin:

1:26 And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city.

1:27 Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness.

In the latter days, God (seventh angel) will have a people who will hearken unto the revelation of the seventh angel's seven thunders. Accordingly, the latter-day wise new priests and elders will have no dross (dullness pertaining to their beliefs of biblical scripture); thereby, they will have removed the tin (error) that is mixed in with the silver (written predictions according to the moon's silver-light). These people will be tried in the spiritual fire to purge their mind from false beliefs. All these latter-day saints (believers) will then be a pure people for the living Lord (see *Malachi 3:3*). Present truth pertains to new knowledge of God's prophetic words. Their revelation is the spiritual fire that removes the tin (false interpretations) from the precious metal of silver. The judges (elders) of the latter-day spiritual temple will be restored as seen in *Revelation 4:4*, since they represent the 144,000 firstfruits of wheat. These firstfruits of wheat are spiritual children, who are conceived by the Chosen Vessel and his initial church before the end of the second spiritual wilderness journey.

New Zion refers to the temple mount within New Jerusalem, which will be redeemed with the seventh angel's judgment and her converts with righteousness. This new doctrine ripens the first and second latter-day groups (barley and wheat) of redeemed to restore the priests (first latter-day group of redeemed) and elders (144,000/second latter-day group) of new Zion before the comet hits the land. During the time of trouble, the "converts" of Zion (spiritual temple represented by the first and second latter-day groups of redeemed) are the great multitude (third latter-day group of redeemed). New Jerusalem symbolizes the morning Lamb's bride (see *Revelation 19:7; 21:9, 10*).

In the last book of the Bible (Book of Revelation), it mentions a city called "New" Jerusalem that scripturally replaces "old" Jerusalem. The favorable Old Testament prophecies, which refer to old Jerusalem in the writings of the prophets, will be fulfilled by the city of New Jerusalem, where God's ark-like throne is set. People (great multitude) from all nations will be gathered into New Jerusalem, wherein is new Mt. Zion (see *Revelation 21:24-27*).

Before a great multitude is gathered from mainly non-Christian nations, the latter-day woman (initial church) must bring forth 144,000 firstfruits of wheat prior to the expiration of the second spiritual wilderness journey (see *Revelation 12:14*). The people who receive this new doctrine are righteous, since they believe the right (hence, righteous) understanding pertaining to the Book of Revelation.

. . .

Isaiah 1:28 And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed.

The people who transgress against the seventh angel's predictions – thereby sinning against the Holy Spirit – with those who once believed these predictions yet forsook this present truth will be totally consumed in a lake of fire (see *Malachi 4:1*).

The Elijah-type messenger and Elisha-type messenger of this last generation were sent before the day that will burn as an oven. All the rebellious will be consumed (burnt) as tares are consumed in a furnace. They choose to be destroyed by rejecting the seventh angel's seven trumpet-sounding warnings, as revealed by the latter-day living messenger. Accordingly, they will have placed the branch (revelation of God's word) to their nose (see *Ezekiel 8:17*). When the living messenger of God reveals present truth through his ministry to his generation, those who transgress against his new doctrine will be consumed with all sinners. His warnings pertain to a comet's impact, which shall open an immense volcano in Yellowstone National Park, U.S.A. Five months thereafter, lava will spew from this opened orifice and consume all things of this world.

. . .

Isaiah 1:29 For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen.

1:30 For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.

Oaks (trees) symbolize leaders of Israel who dwelt in their gardens/cities (see *Isaiah 2:6, 13*). The leaders of the twelve

tribes (sons/trees of Jacob) are symbolized as trees. These oaks in *Isaiah 1:29* also refer to false prophets in the land of Israel. The people in Palestine would choose these oaks instead of God's messengers, and they pleased themselves in the gardens (cities) of their nation.

Elohiym sent prophets (trees of God) to Jerusalem who spoke the word (present truth) of God. Evidently, the people were loyal to the words of great oaks (leaders) within their gardens (cities). Today, the smooth words of the people's chosen leaders (oaks) will not bring comfort to Christendom when the comet hits the Earth. Their healing leaves (words) will be consumed and their city (garden) will be dried up by the comet's plagues of wrath. In the latter days, the Christians have chosen their oaks (religious and political leaders) instead of heeding the warnings of the living anointed. Therefore, all of Christendom's cities (gardens) will have no water, as these gardens and their oaks will be consumed by plagues that the comet releases upon them.

In the past type, the Assyrian and then the Babylonian fulfilled the word of God upon the hypocritical nations of Israel and Judah. The oaks (leaders) and the gardens (cities), in which leaders of God's alleged people put their trust to deliver them, were consumed by the sword.

. . .

Isaiah 1:31 And the strong shall be as tow, and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench them.

In the great and dreadful latter-day fulfillment of the Lord's (comet's) wrath, the strong oaks (leaders) will be as thread (tow) when fire (lava) touches them. Christendom will trust in its chosen oaks (leaders) and gardens (cities), which shall become fuel of a furnace. All these oaks and gardens will end up in a lake of fire to be consumed together. When the people of the U.S.A. reject the warnings of latter-day Elijah (David Koresh) and latter-day Elisha (Chosen Vessel) and instead confederate with their leaders, they will all perish together.

David Koresh (Elijah-type messenger) and the Chosen Vessel (Elisha-type messenger) manifested as thieves in the night in this last generation, as prophesied in *Revelation 16:15; 22:12; Acts 1:11*. The U.S.A. has rejected this new doctrine, which is as

healing leaves, nourishing fruit, and quenching water of life, and instead influences other nations to make them confederate into a coalition (seven-headed beast). Thereafter, this united coalition of nations enforced the will of the false prophet's (U.S.A.'s) mandates. Military action and/or economic sanctions are enforced upon any nation who refuses to drink of the great whore's (U.S.A.'s capital) wine cup (mark of the beast).

Many people will reject the seventh angel's dire warnings. This reveals that if they lived in Yahshua's generation, they would have also rejected John the Baptist (Elijah-type) and Yahshua (Jesus/Elisha-type); instead, the people believed in the words of their nation's leaders who officiated in the temple. David Koresh came as latter-day Elijah according to the scroll of life's first side. At this time, the Chosen Vessel has received the knowledge of the unrolled scroll of life to warn Christendom of its predictions. The latter-day true church and 144,000 firstfruits of wheat will continually believe the Chosen Vessel's doctrine before and after the comet hits the land. These people are the ones who trust in the latter-day two anointed trees (duplicate sun and moon's predictions) of *Revelation 11:4*. Therefore, they dwell in the new garden (New Jerusalem/new Eden) of God.

. . .

Isaiah 2:1 The word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

2:2 And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the LORD'S house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

In *Isaiah 2:1*, it states that Isaiah wrote in his scroll words that concerned the city of Jerusalem and the land of Judah. Jerusalem continuously rebelled against the living God. She refused the word of the Lord that was spoken through the living prophets, and then she slew God's prophets with the sword (see *Jeremiah 2:30; Matthew 23:37*). Jerusalem of old is the same city that killed the John the Baptist and Yahshua of 2,000 years ago. Therefore, the rebellious house (temple) of God was left desolate and rejected by God (see *Matthew 23:38*). New Jerusalem, which is mentioned in *Revelation 3:12; 21:2, 10*, will fulfill certain favorable prophecies that seemed to refer to old

Jerusalem in Isaiah Chapter 2, and elsewhere in scripture.

As it states in *Daniel 12:10*, many are now being purified and made white by accepting the little help (see *Daniel 11:34, 35*). The little help is the little scroll (seventh angel's message), which the Chosen Vessel feeds the woman (initial church) and her offspring (144,000). When a person believes this new doctrine, it will make them wise unto salvation (see *Revelation 10:8-10; 12:6, 14*).

The garden (church) of God in our day will be exalted above all other churches and cities (mountains). Hence, this completed church (first and second latter-day groups of redeemed) on Earth is an image of New Jerusalem in heaven, which will be made greater than all mountains (cities). As the old rebellious temple was situated on Mt. Zion within old Jerusalem, so the righteous church is situated on new Mt. Zion within New Jerusalem upon the figurative sea of glass. At this time, the woman (initial church) has fled to the spiritual wilderness to be fed with this new doctrine. During the second spiritual wilderness journey, she will ripen all 144,000 firstfruits of wheat before the plagues of wrath begin. At the end of latter-day Babylon's final 1293-½-day reign, a great star (meteor) will hit the U.S.A. Accordingly, this comet will first unleash its plagues of wrath upon the U.S.A. (false prophet).

Fifty (50) days after the comet's impact, the woman (initial church) and her spiritual children (144,000) will be given the Holy Spirit's power. At that time, the whole church will be exalted above the mountains (cities/churches) to gather a great multitude from all remaining nations. A great multitude is ripened during a time of trouble before all the Earth is engulfed in a lake of fire. When the Holy Spirit's power is given to the latter-day initial church and her matured offspring (144,000), the light of New Jerusalem (whole church) will be as a beacon to which a great multitude will be led to by the 144,000. During that time, life-saving truth will, as it were, proceed from the spiritual mountain of new Zion on Earth, whose glory will be raised up above all mountains.

. . .

Isaiah 2:3 And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in

his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

These verses in Isaiah, Chapter 2 are fulfilled by New Jerusalem. The fiery glorious light of New Jerusalem will be the ensign to which a great multitude are led (see *Revelation 21:24-27*). It states in *Revelation 7:14* that a great multitude will come out of great tribulation. This refers to the time when the plagues of the bottomless pit (volcano) are loosed by a comet's impact (great earthquake). At that time, the 144,000 will be able to speak in any tongue (language). They shall communicate with the people of non-Christian nations to warn them of impending destruction. Many will flee their nation to enter the fiery light of New Jerusalem emanating from within the U.S.A. (see *Revelation 18:4; Isaiah 48:20; Jeremiah 50:8, 28; 51:6*).

A great multitude will forsake their nation, as they follow the 144,000 saints to the fiery ensign. This multitude will be the third (final) gathering of this last generation. The prophecy concerning the many people (great multitude) who shall go up to the mountain of new Zion, as stated in *Isaiah 2:3*, is also prophesied in the writings of other prophets (see *Isaiah 43:5; Jeremiah 30:10; 3:18; Isaiah 11:13; Jeremiah 50:4-6; Hosea 3:4, 5; Ezekiel 34:11-13; Micah 4:1-3; Zechariah 8:7, 8*).

. . .

Isaiah 2:4 And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

During the time of trouble, many people will be rebuked through the words of the 144,000. Those who heed the final warning to come out of Babylon/confusion will journey to the new holy mountain (new Zion) of Hayah Havah. From that time, they will never learn of war again after they enter into the fiery light of New Jerusalem. Fiery whirlwinds around the fiery ensign on Earth will translate the latter-day redeemed to the city of New Jerusalem in heaven. As soon as they enter the fiery whirlwinds on Earth, their spirit will be ready to be born in a new body on a new Earth during the biblical millennium. When the biblical

millennium begins, all the latter-day redeemed will also be standing as priests, elders (see *Revelation 5:10*), and righteous angels around the judgment throne (ark) in heaven (see *Revelation 5:11*).

The new heaven and new Earth will be inhabited by the redeemed during the biblically prophesied millennium and onward. Hence, the great multitude will have, as it were, beaten their swords into plowshares. There will be no wars in the newly created planets of this solar system. Every person with his/her perfect mate shall tend to their garden in the Promised Land (new Earth); though, there will be no man-made products in paradise.

. . .

Isaiah 2:5 O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us walk in the light of the LORD.

2:6 Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob, because they be replenished from the east, and are soothsayers like the Philistines, and they please themselves in the children of strangers.

The house of Jacob, which refers to the twelve tribes (sons) of Jacob, represents the tribes that were situated in Palestine. God required the whole house of Jacob to walk according to the revelation (light of God's word) that is given by a living prophet (see *Isaiah 2:5*). This same counsel applies to the present day. Today, the house of Jacob refers to the nations of Christendom. In our day, the people who are of the house of Christ (Christians) must walk in the light of the seventh angel's predictions, which is now being revealed from the hand of the living Chosen Vessel.

The reason is given why God forsook the old house of Jacob (see *Isaiah 2:6*): God's people were replenished from the east. Accordingly, they worshipped natural things like the sun and moon as the sustainer of life. Instead of hearkening unto the living messengers of the Lord, the leaders of God's people prophesied smooth things of peace and salvation to their nation, even when the sword of another nation was at their door. Therefore, they were as the soothsayers of the Philistines. False prophets of God's people spoke deceptive words of peace to their nation. Accordingly, the people of the old house of Jacob

pleased themselves in the cities (children) of strange leaders who were not of God.

Many Christians today have rejected this new doctrine and are instead replenished/heartened with the natural things of the world, such as sunlight and moonlight, through which they are enriched. The leaders of Christendom prophesy deceptive smooth things of peace and salvation to their congregations, even though the great and dreadful day of a great star's (Abaddon's) impact is about to be fulfilled. Christendom's people please themselves in the cities of strange leaders, who are not of the living/present God, instead of embracing this new doctrine. These are the reasons why God is about to forsake the nations of Christendom, as Elohiym forsook the old house of Jacob (Israel).

. . .

Isaiah 2:7 Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither is there any end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither is there any end of their chariots:

2:8 Their land also is full of idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made:

In the latter days, the lands of Christendom are full of all sorts of idols: treasures (goods) and vehicles. There is little doubt who fits this scenario in the latter days (our day). God has seen the nations of Christendom worship the works of their own hands instead of the latter works of God's hand, which this new doctrine originates. Christian nations will not accept the little scroll's predictions, which are the work of God's (seventh angel's) hand, but instead choose to worship the works of their own understanding from their own hand.

A person who accepts this new doctrine of the little scroll is accepting the awesome new latter-works of the seventh angel's mighty hand (see *Revelation 10:8*). The wicked who reject the seventh angel's revelation (from the hand of the Chosen Vessel/latter-day Apostle John) have instead received an abomination of what someone else's hand has formed. Many in Christendom are hoarding up treasures (goods) to their own destruction. This attitude reveals where their heart truly lies. The imminent arrival of a comet and its effects will plunder all the idols/treasures of Christendom.

Isaiah 2:9 And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not.

The mean man (common man) worships (bows) the works of his own hand; hence, the things of this world are his idols. A great man will humble himself before his riches. However, these individuals will not bow or humble themselves before the new doctrine of the living anointed – who warns of the imminent terrible time of trouble – therefore, they will not be forgiven. Also, a person who rejects the seventh angel's seven trumpet-sounding warnings and instead bows down to the understanding of their own hand, or some other hand, will not be forgiven when the comet hits the land. When a person sins against the Holy Ghost by rejecting this new doctrine of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders, he or she has committed the ultimate unpardonable sin (see *Matthew 12:32*; *Proverbs 8:36*). The coming fury of a comet, and its plagues of woe, is no respecter of persons and pardons no one who is in its path.

Isaiah 2:10 Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.

2:11 The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.

In the day that is attributed to the Lord's (comet's) anger, there will be no trees (leaders) of Christendom standing. The Lord (comet) shall bring down the pride of man (humans), including those who hid behind a tree (leader). In our day, people are doing their own thing. Thereby, they worship the works of their own hand, pleasing themselves in the cities of strange leaders instead of the Lord's tree (Chosen Vessel) and new garden, which is equated with the church/woman in *Revelation 12:6, 14* (see *Isaiah 66:17*).

The rebellious people who reject this new doctrine of the seventh angel's seven trumpet-sounding warnings shall enter into the rocks and hide themselves for fear when the comet hits the land. The great comet in *Revelation 9:1* will impact their

land causing a massive earthquake (see *Revelation 6:12*). Many will immediately perish in the land where the meteor hits, as the nation's cities and infrastructures collapse. From the time of a comet's impact, anarchy and hunger will be prevalent in the U.S.A. (false prophet). The remaining people who survive through the initial plagues will flee to the high ground of rocks and mountains for fear of the final plague of flowing lava.

In the day when the comet hits the land, all lofty looks of humans will be brought down. Riches will be cast away in that fearful time. All the remaining great men, chief captains, mighty men, bond men, and free men will seek the refuge of mountains and rocks (see *Revelation 6:15-17*).

. . .

Isaiah 2:12 For the day of the LORD of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up; and he shall be brought low:

2:13 And upon all the cedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bashan,

2:14 And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up,

2:15 And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,

2:16 And upon all the ships of Tarshish, and upon all pleasant pictures.

2:17 And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.

2:18 And the idols he shall utterly abolish.

2:19 And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

The day of the comet/LORD (sixth seal of *Revelation 6:12-17*) will be upon all proud and lofty trees (leaders and false prophets), upon all mountains (capital cities), upon the hills (small towns and cities), upon the high towers (watch-posts), upon every fenced wall (fortresses), and upon all that trade by ships. All the loftiness (high looks) of man will be brought even (level) with the ground. Only the effects of the comet will be exalted at that time of the great (awesome) day of God's (comet's) fierce anger. The remaining rebellious people who

worshipped the works of their own hands instead of the works of the living/present God (seventh angel), which are found in the right hand of the mighty/seventh angel in *Revelation 10:10*, shall find themselves running to the rocks and the mountains after the great earthquake brings destruction to their nation (see *Revelation 6:15, 16; Isaiah 2:10, 19, 20*).

A great star (meteor) will impact the U.S.A., surprising the hypocrites who had rejected the seven-trumpet sounding warnings of latter-day Elisha. The revelation of the seventh angel's little scroll is the last warning given to Christian nations in this last generation before a comet hits the U.S.A.

All nations of Christendom are likened to people who sacrificed in strange gardens (cities) upon altars of brick (man-made), instead of God's altars of stone (see *Isaiah 65:3*). These rebellious nations have defiled themselves with their beliefs, which are today an abomination unto the living God (seventh angel). The living anointed, at this time, nourishes his initial church and her spiritual children with the duplicate sun's and illuminated moon's lights, which reveal the seventh angel's message, as figuratively stated in *Isaiah 7:21*. When a nation of Christendom rejects this new doctrine of seven trumpets and instead believes another doctrine of mingled wine (see *Revelation 17:2*), it is likened to them eating an abomination – spiritual unclean food like swine's flesh and the mouse (see *Isaiah 65:4*).

The nations of Christendom profess to believe in Christ, yet they will not accept the knowledge of the little scroll (seventh angel's message). Many of the wicked have outright rejected the seventh angel's predictions, because the wicked have a judgmental attitude of thinking they are holier than the morning Lamb (Chosen Vessel), whose latter-day ministry typifies Yahshua's ministry (*Isaiah 65:5*).

The foolish Christian nations (tribes) are in the Laodicean condition. In other words, they think they are increased with goods and have need of nothing, yet they know not that they are wretched, poor, miserable, blind, and naked (see *Revelation 3:14-19*). Therefore, the great and dreadful day will surprise all who have not the seal (mark) of this new doctrine in their foreheads (minds). To be sealed before the comet's impact is to truly believe the seventh angel's new truth; thereby, having the new latter-day name of the first Man Child (David

Koresh/Cyrus) and Chosen Vessel (Darius-type) written in his or her forehead/mind (see *Revelation 14:1*; *Isaiah 44:28*; *45:1*, 3, 4).

. . .

Isaiah 2:20 In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;

2:21 To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

2:22 Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?

Many in Christendom are not supporting the revelation of the seventh angel's seven small visions and seven thunders. These people will realize very soon that all their treasures and idols, which they have accumulated, will be worthless to them on the great and dreadful day of the comet's wrath. The righteous who purchased with their old beliefs the seventh angel's revealed words (hidden manna) will be truly rich with life in the day of the comet's earthquake-induced impact. If a person is supporting any other ministry or message other than the seventh angel's predictions, which is given from the hand of the living Chosen Vessel and his initial church members at this time, he or she is forwarding and supporting an abomination (unclean belief). When a person quotes Yahshua's/Jesus' dated words or the old words of Yahshua's apostles (for example, Paul's writings) in rebuttal of the living Chosen Vessel's words, they are speaking an abomination. God has always sent living prophets whose words were rebutted by leaders of the people quoting a dead prophet's/messiah's words (see *John 9:28*).

After a prophet of God was killed, then the following generations of leaders would claim to believe his or her words (see *Matthew 23:29-31*). God has not changed; hence, a living anointed messenger always manifests after the death of the former anointed of God (see *Deuteronomy 18:5, 18*; *Malachi 3:6*; *4:1, 2, 5*). There is absolutely no saving grace in the ministry of past prophets and/or messiahs. The words of many past prophets who spoke with the phrase "Thus saith the Lord" pertain to latter-day events. These prophetic words can only be

revealed by the latter-day living anointed, who lives in the generation when these prophetic words will be fulfilled. A person who believes the latter-day Chosen Vessel's revelation of the seventh angel's messages will be saved from sinning against the living God's current word. Thereby, they will be saved from the soon coming terrible time of trouble such as never was in this timeline.

A great multitude will be gathered after the comet's impact (great earthquake). They will have gladly forsaken their possessions. At that time, their earthly possessions will be esteemed as a menstruous cloth (see *Isaiah 30:22*). In that day, the wicked shall reluctantly forsake their man-made treasures and idols of gold and silver, as they run to the mountains and rocks. Hence, they will fight (resist) the initial plagues of wrath in the battle of Armageddon until the last plague of lava is loosed. When the huge meteor impacts the U.S.A., the Christians will believe that satan is bringing these calamities upon them. Others will believe that it is neither God nor satan but a natural or man-made occurrence. Therefore, a person who did not forsake the U.S.A. and surrounding nations before the comet hits the land will attempt to resist the initial plagues of destruction. However, a great multitude will be gathered out of all non-Christian nations before the whole Earth is consumed in a flowing lake of fire.

Believing that Christ of 2,000 years ago is the messiah will not save a person living in this last generation (our day). The name of John the Baptist and then the name of Yahshua (Jesus) were the names of salvation given to the people living in the generation of the apostles. A person of that generation who believed the words of the living anointed would be saved from believing error through his name. In the latter days, our generation, the saving name of the first Man Child and now the Chosen Vessel are given to save the people of this last generation from a terrible time of trouble. The Chosen Vessel (type of Jacob) has revealed his new name to his initial church. The 144,000 will also have the latter-day messenger's new name written on their foreheads (minds), since it is their spiritual Father's (seventh angel's) new name (see *Revelation 2:17; 3:12; 14:1; 19:12*). See also *Isaiah 62:2* in reference to the new name. Also in *Revelation 3:1*, it reveals that a person of Christendom must know the new name of the living Chosen Vessel rather than

relying on the dated name of the messiah who manifested 2,000 years ago.

The people who receive the revelation of the hidden manna (seventh angel's words) are receiving new light, which was once sealed (hidden) in the rolled-up scroll of life (see *Revelation 5:1*). After a person has understood the revelation of the unrolled scroll of life by studying this new doctrine, then they will also know that the first Man Child of this last generation was latter-day Elijah. He was the forerunner to the current living anointed (Elisha-type). Any other name of a past messiah that is written in your forehead (mind/memory), besides the new names of latter-day Elijah and Elisha, is an abomination unto the living God, as stated in *Revelation 17:5*.

All the latter-day rebellious people who reject the seventh angel's new doctrine will not be sealed with the new name of the current living anointed. These rebellious people will not accept the seventh angel's new saving knowledge for today. Therefore, the rebellious shall go through a terrible time of trouble such as never was. Many in Christendom will lose their soul because they will have rejected the seventh angel's seven trumpet-sounding warnings and instead held on to a false hope through dated beliefs and interpretations; hence, *1 Peter 1:20*, where 2,000 years ago a chief of the apostles thought he was living in the end/last times. *Isaiah 2:22* says to cease from accepting the words of humans who promote any past messiah over the words of the present living anointed – seventh angel's mouthpiece for the end times.

CHAPTER 8

Soul Mates in Elohiym's Kingdom

Mark 12:18 Then come unto him the Sadducees, which say there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying,

12:19 Master, Moses wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave his wife behind him, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

12:20 Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed.

12:21 And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise.

12:22 And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also.

12:23 In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

12:24 And Jesus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither the power of God?

12:25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven.

Ignorance of the scriptures causes people to have a false understanding pertaining to the things of God. The Sadducees in the days of Christ (Yahshua) did not believe in the resurrection because of certain theologies they held that were not according to the writings of the prophets. Therefore, Yahshua said how they greatly err because they knew not the scriptures (see *Mark 12:24*).

To understand biblical scripture is to be able to show the true meaning from the word of God itself, otherwise you will err just as the Sadducees erred. The question asked by the Sadducees was whether there would be wives in heaven. Their questioning and reasoning they put forth to Yahshua was fundamentally flawed, since they did not back-up their theory with sound doctrine from God's written word. Yahshua counseled by saying that a person must know scripture in order to understand

the mystery concerning whether there would be wives in heaven.

The messiah's answer to the Sadducees was that once the dead are resurrected into God's kingdom, they will be as the angels in heaven, neither giving nor receiving in marriage. He is not saying there are no marriages in heaven, but he is simply stating that they neither give nor receive in marriage in heaven in the manner that marriages take place on Earth. When a person in this world wants to marry, the bride is traditionally given in marriage unto the groom. In God's kingdom, women will not be given unto men in marriage. The question is then asked, how does a person in the perfect kingdom of God have a wife or husband without being given to marry? In the new everlasting kingdom, men and women will not marry in the fashion that marriages take place in this corrupt world. To understand this mystery, you must understand scripture so that you do not err pertaining to the mysteries of God.

The first marriage that is recorded in biblical scripture is found in *Genesis 2:21-25*. God created Adam from the dust of the ground. God caused Adam to name all the land animals in *Genesis 2:20*, but there was not found for Adam a help meet (feminine mate) for him. As stated in *Genesis 2:18*, the Lord knew it was not good for Adam to be alone. God did not create Eve from the dust of the ground, as this would have meant Adam received and was given a wife. Had this happened, she would have been a separate entity from Adam in every way; however, this was not the case. Elohiym took a rib from within Adam and made a female Adam, who was called Eve. Adam then said that Eve was bone of his bones and flesh of his flesh (see *Genesis 2:22, 23*).

The only marriage that was personally fashioned by God in our world was the marriage of Adam and Eve. Eve did not become Adam's wife because from the first moment that God removed the rib from Adam, Eve was naturally his wife. She was his soul-mate who was literally brought forth from within Adam's body. Those whom God joins, no man can separate (see *Mark 10:9*). When one died, the other died shortly thereafter of a broken heart. The only perfect joining of two (Adam and Eve), coming from the one (Adam), was the first marriage created in Genesis.

When Eve gave birth in *Genesis 4:1*, Cain was the firstborn unto God and thereafter Abel was born in *Genesis 4:2*. In the

beginning, when Eve gave birth, she would bring forth twins (male and female). When Cain was born, there was a male Cain and a female Cain – his soul-mate. There was also a male Abel and a female Abel, who were male and female twins from the same womb. This is the reason that a woman has two breasts and two ovaries, and a man has two testicles. It was for the reason of bringing forth twins during each conception.

After Cain slew his brother Abel (see *Genesis 4:8*), the female Abel was left without a mate. Because of sin brought into the world by Adam and Eve's partaking of the tree that contained the knowledge of good and evil, God could see that there would be an imbalance once people started killing each other. Accordingly, a twin would be left without a mate. Therefore, God caused the process of women bearing twins, at every birth, to cease. However, this will be reinstated in the kingdom of God, which is soon to be restored in great glory and majesty. Cain, who was born as a male and female Cain from the womb of Eve, had no need to be given a wife nor receive a wife in marriage. Both male and female Cains were born as twins from the same womb. In a similar fashion, the redeemed will be born in God's kingdom with their perfect mates (twins). Each pair (perfect mates) will be of one mind and body, not being able to be divided in any way.

Song of Solomon is written about the perfect twins, who came from the same womb and drank milk from the same mother. "O that thou *wert* as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! *when* I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, I should not be despised" (see *Song of Solomon 8:1*). The feminine twin is saying to her brother and spouse that he is her brother (the word "*wert*" is in italics, meaning it was added to the text at a later date); hence, he sucked (drank milk) the breast of his sister's mother. His sister's mother is also his own mother, as they were both born as twins from the same womb. This reveals that they are male and female twins: perfect mates. Those who inherit God's kingdom will each be born as pairs from the womb of one mother as sister/brother and spouse (see *Song of Solomon 4:9, 10, 12*, ref. to sister and spouse). Now we can better understand what Yahshua meant in *Mark 12:24, 25*; that in God's kingdom they neither give nor receive in marriage, since everyone is born with their perfect mate.

The angels who will again be born in heaven have two main

titles: cherubs (representing the people on Earth who were and are gathered by the first witness/moon's light), seraphs (representing people who gathered by the second witness/duplicate sun's light). Each pair of perfect mates will be born from the same womb. These righteous angels (cherubs and seraphs) will be the children of the first covering angel (Michael/Adam) and second covering angel (spirit of Gabriel/Eve). Every perfect angel in the new Earth is born with his or her perfect mate from the same womb of the same mother. Accordingly, all the redeemed will have their perfect mates, since Elohiym's image is masculine and feminine.

There are 200,000,000 figurative horses (hence 200,000,000 spirits within the minds of the redeemed) in God's army of riders (half of these riders have Michael's – moon's – spirit while the other half have Gabriel's – duplicate sun's – spirit). According to the moon's revelation of the scroll of life's first side, the first latter-day Man Child's spirit is within half of these horses; respectively, according to the duplicate sun's revelation of the scroll of life's first side, the other half of these horses is of the Chosen Vessel's spirit (see *Revelation 9:14-16*). These horses in *Revelation 9:7* have hair like women so that one may correlate them with the spiritual bride, New Jerusalem (see *Revelation 9:8*). Half of the spirits within the latter-day redeemed will be placed in minds of males while the other half is placed in the minds of females in their new world. None will want a mate in God's new kingdom, for all will already have their perfect mates from birth (see *Isaiah 34:16*).

The four horses (beasts) in *Revelation 6:1-8* symbolize the bride (initial church) of the rider (initially latter-day David and now latter-day Solomon). Beneath each of the scroll of life's initial four seals is written the invitation of the four beasts (horses) to "Come and see." This refers to the bride (initial church) in *Revelation 22:17* inviting people who want to receive the knowledge pertaining to the seventh angel's mysteries.

The knowledge of the seventh angel's predictions will make a person living in a nation of Christendom ready to stand in the terrible time of trouble, which will soon arrive upon this Earth. All the prophetic written mysteries of God that can be known in this earthen vessel (body) will be understood by those who, at this time, receive the knowledge of this new doctrine from the Chosen Vessel (latter-day Solomon). The hidden manna in

Revelation 2:17 symbolizes the prophetic words of the little scroll (seventh angel) that were once hidden in the rolled-up scroll of life in *Revelation 5:1*. These words of manna are revealed as unleavened barley bread during the first and second spiritual wilderness journeys of *Revelation 12:6, 14*. The little scroll must be understood by the Chosen Vessel's initial church and her spiritual children of firstfruits of wheat (144,000) before the fulfillment of a great and dreadful day, when a great star impacts the land. Only the people who have an ear to hear will receive the knowledge of the hidden manna (seventh angel's words).

As stated in *Revelation 14:1*, the 144,000 firstfruits of redeemed will know the new name of their spiritual father (Chosen Vessel/Jacob-type) and mother (initial church), which the eater of the little scroll receives into his or her forehead (mind; memory). At this time, 144,000 will receive the new name of the living anointed of this last generation. This will enable them to stand in the right place during the plagues of wrath without being hurt by the affects of the great star (meteorite). Five months after the great earthquake – resulting from the comet's impact – a great multitude from non-Christian nations will be gathered into the fiery portal/light of New Jerusalem. Thereafter, this whole world will be engulfed in lava. Then a new Earth will be recalled.

At the time of a new heaven and new Earth, the first and second latter-day groups of redeemed will be born as twins. When they mature, they will give birth to twins who will have the spirits of the great multitude (third latter-day group of redeemed) dwelling in their minds. A male twin will suck one breast, and a female twin will suck the other breast of the same mother, as stated in *Song of Solomon 4:2, 5*. In God's everlasting kingdom, none will be barren. All the redeemed will be born as a male twin and female twin, who are conceived from the same womb at the same time (see *Song of Solomon 6:6; 7:3*).

When the new Eve (in whom is the spirit of the Chosen Vessel/sandalphon) brings forth her twins in the perfection of the new kingdom of God, she will bring forth the spirits of those who are of the first latter-day group of redeemed. Thereafter, the matured first group will give birth to the spirits of the second latter-day group of redeemed in the new kingdom of each new planet. Those who are of the second latter-day group of

redeemed will mature to give birth to the spirits of the great multitude in all twelve of the newly created planets. At that time, there will be no travailing labor pains, but only joy when twins are born from their mother. For all things in the kingdom of God will be blessed forever and ever, Amen.

CHAPTER 9

Behemoth and Leviathan

Job 40:15 Behold now BEHEMOTH, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

Behemoth is described as being an immense land-dwelling type of animal. Leviathan is described as an awesome sea-dwelling type of animal. The first two things that are realized is that Leviathan is of the sea and Behemoth is of the land.

When God is describing Behemoth, God is not describing an animal as one is commonly understood. Behemoth is the personification of the Earth's land with its tectonic plates. Behemoth is the greatest land-like animal there is. When Behemoth (crust of the Earth) moves (earthquake), it is as if everything on land is riding upon Behemoth's back. An earthquake symbolizes Behemoth moving. Behemoth is not an animal of flesh and blood but is the layered structure of the land (Earth).

In *Job 40:15*, God stated to Job that Behemoth was made with Job. Job lived just after the flood of Noah. Therefore, God was saying that this particular Behemoth with tectonic plates come to exist after the flood of Noah. There were no earthquakes (awakenings of Behemoth) prior to Noah's flood when the land-mass was in one piece, covering six parts of the Earth's surface. The sea was gathered in one place, covering one part of Earth's surface. It was only after the flood of Noah that Behemoth, the earth-quaking, ground-splitting animal, was created. Only the sword (lava) of God can destroy Behemoth (rock foundation beneath grass and trees).

Job 40:19 He {Behemoth} is the chief of the ways of God: he {God} that made HIM {ground-splitting earthquakes} can make his SWORD {lava} to approach unto him.

God's word can make Behemoth (Earth's land/rocks) open its mouth (ground opens) or close its mouth (ground closes).

Numbers 16:32 *And the earth {Behemoth} opened her mouth, and swallowed them {rebellious}....*

16:33 *They, and all that appertained to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth {Behemoth} closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation.*

Behemoth (Earth's land) can drink up the whole river of Jordan into its mouth (see *Job 40:23*). There is no animal of flesh and bone that can take the whole river of Jordan into its mouth. The only thing that can drink the River Jordan into its mouth is the land. When the land (Behemoth) opens her mouth, then the river Jordan will descend into it.

Job 40:23 *Behold, HE {land} drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he {she: Behemoth} trusteth that he {land} can draw up Jordan into his {her} mouth {when the land opens her mouth}.*

Revelation 12:16 *And the earth {Behemoth} helped the woman, and the EARTH OPENED HER MOUTH {because a comet's impact causes a great earthquake to open the bottomless pit, see Revelation 6:12}, and SWALLOWED UP THE FLOOD {symbolizing the nation and its people} which the dragon cast out of his mouth.*

The physical land that quakes and opens-up is personified by Behemoth. The lamb-like beast of *Revelation 13:11* is a type of Behemoth, because it came up out of the Earth (Behemoth).

Revelation 13:11 *And I beheld another beast coming up out of the EARTH {Behemoth-type}; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.*

The head (U.S.A.'s capital) of the lamb-like beast (Great Christian Nation/U.S.A.) is one of the seven heads that received a wound according to the spiritual sword (scroll of life's predictions). Only the sword (lava) of God can approach and defeat the lamb-like beast, just as only the sword of God can approach (destroy) Behemoth. When lava begins to flow throughout the world, the land will be turned into a molten river of fire.

Revelation 13:3 *And I saw ONE {capital of the U.S.A.} of HIS {seven-headed beast/coalition} heads as it were WOUNDED TO DEATH {according to the two-edged sword/duplicate sun's and moon's revelations of the little scroll's predictions};...*

13:14 *...That they {rebellious} should make an image to the beast, which had the WOUND BY A SWORD {seventh angel's predictions according to the duplicate sun's and moon's light}, and did live.*

Job 40:19 *He {Behemoth; Earth's land} is the chief of the ways of God: he {God} that made him {Behemoth} can make his SWORD {lava} to approach unto him {hence, this world will be consumed in a lake of fire}.*

. . .

Job 41:1 *Canst thou draw out LEVIATHAN with an hook? or his tongue with a cord which thou lettest down?*

Leviathan (who is of the sea) is described in Chapter 41 in the Book of Job as an awesome creature. When God is describing Leviathan, God is describing the sea itself. Leviathan is none other than the Great Sea/Mediterranean Sea. To be on a ship when Leviathan (sea) stirs up his waves is one of the most frightening experiences (equal to the frightening earthquakes of Behemoth) a person can encounter.

Job 41:9 *Behold, the hope of him {person} is in vain: shall not one {a person} be cast down even at the sight of him {the Great Sea when it is angry}?*

The sea (Leviathan) is personified as a formidable animal; it cannot be tamed or destroyed. The strength of the sea (Leviathan) is beyond imagination. Leviathan is always alive, always moving. The sea's heart (life-force) is likened to a durable millstone in comparison to a normal heart.

Job 41:24 *HIS {Leviathan, sea} HEART {life-force} is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether millstone.*

The sea (Leviathan) creates great waves of awesome strength. Should the mighty persons witness Leviathan become terribly

angry (great waves of troubled water), they would purify themselves through fear. In other words, they will need a change of underwear after witnessing Leviathan's terrible anger.

Job 41:25 *When HE {Leviathan} raiseth up {great waves of water} himself, the mighty are afraid: by reason of {the sea's angry} breakings they {the mighty} purify themselves.*

There are no weapons formed by mankind that can hurt Leviathan (Great Sea). The sea (Leviathan) is personified as a terrible creature that cannot be controlled or tamed. The teeth (jagged rocks) of Leviathan (Great Sea) are terrible. Many-a-ship and people have been devoured by the teeth (coastline reefs and rocks) of the Great Sea (Leviathan).

Job 41:14 *Who can open the doors of HIS {great sea} face? HIS {Leviathan's} TEETH {coastline of jagged rocks and reefs} are terrible round about.*

Leviathan, being the Great Sea, has volcanic rocks and islands, which sneeze smoke and boiling-hot lava. At night, the volcanic eruptions cause a light to shine. These islands with volcanic eruptions liken the sea to a fire-breathing dragon (Leviathan). There are volcanic activities around coastlines of oceans, as well as islands that were or are volcanoes. When these islands spew lava and smoke, they are as the eyes, nostrils and mouth of Leviathan (sea). The awesome sea has facial characteristics: its teeth are the jagged rocks and reefs of coastlines, and there is fire (lava) within its mouth. Out of the sea's nostrils (volcanoes) issues smoke, and the eyes of the sea are like bright lights of lava-filled volcanoes.

Job 41:18 *By HIS {sea's} neesings a LIGHT {lava} doth shine, and HIS {Leviathan} eyes are like the eyelids of the MORNING {bright and fiery}.*

41:19 *Out of HIS {sea's} mouth go BURNING LAMPS {volcanic islands}, and sparks of fire LEAP OUT {eruptions}.*

41:20 *Out of HIS {sea's} NOSTRILS {volcanoes} goeth smoke, as out of a seething pot or caldron.*

41:21 *His {Leviathan, sea's} breath kindleth COALS {hot rocks}, and a FLAME {lava} goeth OUT {eruptions} of his mouth.*

The literal Great Sea, which creates great waves and turbulent waters and volcanic erupting islands and coastlines of jagged rocks, is personified by Leviathan. The seven-headed beast in *Revelation 13:1* is a type of Leviathan. This beast is symbolical and not a literal animal. It is figuratively shown rising out of the Great Sea (Leviathan); therefore, it is likened to Leviathan.

Revelation 13:1 *And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a BEAST rise up out of the SEA {Leviathan}, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.*

There is none that can stand and subdue the awesome sea (Leviathan). The sea is a terrible and formidable foe when it is angry (violent tidal-waves/tsunami). The same application is true in regard to the seven-headed ten-horned figurative beast in *Revelation 13:1*. There is no nation that can stand before the might of the seven-headed ten-horned beast (coalition of nations), which typifies the awesome strength of Leviathan (Great Sea).

Revelation 13:4 *And they {rebellious of Christendom} worshipped the DRAGON {former united coalition} which gave power unto the BEAST {the next united coalition/type of Leviathan}: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast {type of Leviathan}? WHO IS ABLE TO MAKE WAR WITH HIM?*

Job 41:10 *NONE IS SO FIERCE THAT DARE STIR HIM {Leviathan, sea} UP: who then is able to stand before me {God personifying magma}?*

41:11 *Who hath prevented me, that I should REPAY HIM {with flowing magma}? whatsoever is under the whole heaven is mine.*

Revelation 19:20 *And the BEAST was taken, and with him the FALSE PROPHET that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a LAKE OF FIRE {lava} burning with brimstone.*

Only God's sword (lava) can subdue Leviathan (Great Sea)

and Behemoth (rock foundation/land). This correlates with the seven heads upon the beast of latter-day Babylon, which can only be permanently wounded with the sword of God. The beast of Babylon will figuratively become meat for the comet's initial plagues – personified by the redeemed – to be devoured after the comet's impact. Thereafter, the beast's body will be given to the lake of flowing fire. At that same time, Leviathan (seas and oceans) is being repaid with the flowing sword of magma to slay the crooked serpent.

Psalm 74:14 *Thou {God's sword} brakest the HEADS {seven heads} of LEVIATHAN {equated with the seven-headed ten-horned beast of Revelation 13:1} in pieces, and gavest HIM {beast of latter-day Babylon in figurative Canaan} to be MEAT {food} to the people inhabiting the WILDERNESS {according to the past type when the Israelites were fed with fish – referred to as quails – from the smitten sea}.*

Revelation 19:17 *And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the FOWLS {meteors personified by the redeemed} that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the SUPPER {spiritually eat/devour Leviathan} of the great God;*

19:18 *That ye {great hail representing the redeemed} MAY EAT {consume, spiritually eat, literally destroy} THE FLESH {infrastructure} of kings {kingdoms}, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.*

Revelation 17:16 *And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore {U.S.A.'s capital}, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall EAT HER FLESH {personifying the meteors that destroy her buildings and infrastructure}, and BURN HER WITH FIRE {lake of fire/lava}.*

At the time of the great (massive) and dreadful day of a comet's fierce wrath, the seven-headed Babylonian beast will be destroyed according to the written word (sword) of God. The seven-headed ten-horned beast is a type of Leviathan, who is a crooked (deceiving) and piercing (mesmerizing) beast. Hence,

the united Christian coalition is a deceptive (crooked) and seductive (piercing) religio-political man-made system. This beast (coalition) enforces the mandates of the U.S.A. on other rogue nations. These nations refuse to embrace the capitalistic and democratic religio-political mind of the great whore (U.S.A.'s capital).

Isaiah 27:1 *In that DAY {great and dreadful day of the comet's impact} the LORD with his sore and great and strong SWORD {according to the moon's and duplicate sun's revelation of the seventh angel's predictions} shall punish LEVIATHAN {seven-headed beast of latter-day Babylon} the piercing {hypnotizing} serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and HE {seventh angel who personifies the comet} shall SLAY {with his sword of lava} the dragon that is in the SEA {nations and peoples, see Revelation 17:15}.*

Revelation 19:15 *And out of HIS {comet's} MOUTH {which represents the opened bottomless pit in the land} goeth a sharp SWORD {plagues}, that with IT {plagues of wrath} he should smite the NATIONS {seven-headed beast/Leviathan}: and HE {comet} shall rule THEM {rebellious nations} with a rod of iron {according to the moon's and duplicate sun's predictions concerning this world's demise}: and HE {comet} treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God {seventh angel}.*

Behemoth

Job 40:23 Behold, he drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into his mouth.

Revelation 12:16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

Job 40:19 He is the chief of the ways of God: he that made him can make his sword to approach unto him.

Numbers 16:32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that appertained unto Korah, and all their goods.

16:33 They, and all that appertained to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation.

Job 40:15 Behold now behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

Revelation 13:11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

Leviathan

Job 41:10 None is so fierce that dare stir him up: who then is able to stand before me?

Revelation 13:4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

Psalms 74:14 Thou brakest the heads of leviathan in pieces, and gavest him to be meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

Revelation 19:17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

Job 41:1 Canst thou draw out leviathan with an hook? or his tongue with a cord which thou lettest down?

Revelation 13:1 And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

CHAPTER 10

The Great Sea Swallowed Jonah

Jonah 1:17 Now the LORD had prepared a GREAT FISH {Leviathan} to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.

Jonah described his experience in the belly of this awesome (great) fish. After carefully studying Jonah's experience, the understanding of which fish swallowed him can be realized. In the second chapter of the Book of Jonah, the details of Jonah's experience (while he was figuratively in the fish's belly for three days and three nights) are recorded.

The great fish that swallowed up Jonah is the awesome figurative fish called Leviathan. Leviathan is not a fish as is generally understood. Leviathan is the Great Sea itself. Therefore, the Great Sea (Mediterranean Sea) is what swallowed up Jonah. Leviathan is described in the Book of Job as the Great Sea. To stir up Leviathan (Great Sea) means to stir up the ocean into great waves of turmoil.

Job 41:10 None is so fierce that dare stir him {Leviathan/Great Sea} up: who then is able to stand before me?

The teeth of Leviathan (Great Sea) are the coastline of jagged rocks, which are round about the Great Sea.

Job 41:14 Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth are terrible round about.

When magma erupts out of island volcanoes in and around the Great Sea (Leviathan), it is like Leviathan (Great Sea) sneezing. These erupting volcanoes make it look like Leviathan (Great Sea) has eyelids that at night illuminate like the morning. Out of the Great Sea's mouth (volcano) issues hot magma like sparks of fire. From Leviathan's (Great Sea's) nostrils (smoking volcanoes) issues hot smoke.

Job 41:18 By HIS {Leviathan's} neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning.

41:19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.

41:20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as out of a seething pot or caldron.

41:21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

Now that we have concluded which fish (Leviathan/Great Sea) swallowed Jonah, the description of Jonah's experience in the belly of this great fish (Great Sea) will be easily understood.

Jonah 2:1 Then Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the FISH'S {Leviathan's/Great Sea's} belly {depths},

2:2 And said, I cried by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, and he heard me; out of the BELLY {depths} OF HELL {grave} cried I, and thou heardest my voice.

2:3 For thou hadst cast me into the DEEP {belly, mentioned in Jonah 2:1, 2}, in the midst {belly} of the seas {seven seas of the Great Sea are the seven heads of Leviathan/Great Sea}; and the floods compassed me about: all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

The first verse in Chapter 2, verse 1 of the Book of Jonah is a comment by someone who assumed the "belly" Jonah was within and praying from (in verses 2 and 3) was a fish's belly. Nowhere in Jonah's own words describing his experience does he mention a fish or the insides of a fish of any sort.

The reason why Jonah failed to mention in his prayer (as recorded in Jonah, Chapter 2), that a literal fish swallowed him is simply that a literal fish (besides Leviathan/Great Sea) did not swallow him. Jonah's prayer begins in verse 2 of Chapter 2. The belly that Jonah prayed from was the belly of hell (depths of death), not the belly of a fish as is commonly believed. The belly of hell mentioned in verse 2 is interpreted in verse 3. In verse 3, it states that the belly of hell is in the depth of the seas (Leviathan's seven heads/seven seas).

Jonah 2:4 Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again toward thy holy temple.

2:5 The WATERS COMPASSED ME about, even to the soul: the DEPTH CLOSED ME round about, the WEEDS were wrapped about my head.

2:6 I went DOWN to the BOTTOMS OF THE MOUNTAINS; the earth with her bars was about me for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life from CORRUPTION {death}, O LORD my God.

As Jonah was taken down by currents (which God had prepared, see *Jonah 1:17*) to the depths (belly) of the Great Sea (hell, darkness of the deep grave), Jonah was running out of air and going into hypothermia. Jonah knew that he was cast out of God's sight, yet his faith did not waver as he looked (by mentally focusing) to Hayah Havah's temple during his last dying moments as he descended into the depths (belly) of the Great Sea (Leviathan).

Jonah 2:7 When my SOUL {hope} fainted within me I remembered the LORD: and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.

Jonah's soul had almost given up as he was about to surrender to the depths of the Great Sea, then he prayed unto Hayah Havah as his soul entered corruption (death). The prayer of Jonah, which he directed from his conscious mind towards Hayah Havah's temple just prior to his death, is likened to the prayer of Yahshua (Jesus) in his dying moments upon the cross. Just prior to Yahshua giving up the ghost (as his soul/spirit fainted within him), his final prayer was directed to Hayah Havah. Yahshua spoke his final prayer: "Father into thy hands I commend my spirit." Jonah's body was literally taken down into the depths (belly/heart) of the Great Sea (Leviathan) and remained dead there for three days and three nights. Yahshua's body also lay dead in the tomb (heart of the Earth) for 3-½ days. In our day, the death of Jonah and Yahshua (for 3-½ days) parallels the death of the two written witnesses for 3-½ days. These 3-½ days begin after each 1260-day period of prophesying to Christendom – equated with latter-day Nineveh of Assyria and latter-day Babylon of the Chaldees (see *Revelation 11:3, 7, 11*).

Jonah's prayer – during his dying moments in the depths (belly) of the sea – was heard by Hayah Havah after Jonah's body lay dead and corrupted among the weeds (see *Jonah 2:5*)

on the ocean (Leviathan) floor for three days and three nights. Three days and three nights cover a period of 4 days when counting from even to even. Thereafter, Hayah Havah caused the Great Sea (Leviathan) to spew (throw up) Jonah's body onto the shore.

Jonah 2:10 And the LORD spake unto the FISH {Leviathan/Great Sea}, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.

After three days and three nights had passed – which equal the passing of 3-½ days – the lifeless and corrupted body of Jonah was spewed up from the ocean floor onto dry land. Jonah's life and health were restored to him, as he was saved from the belly (depths) of hell (grave).

Jonah 2:6 I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars was about me for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life from corruption, O LORD my God.

After Jonah's experience of death for three days and three nights, he was revived to life to proclaim the word of God to warn the wicked of imminent destruction. The revealed word of God (Hayah Havah) is designed to turn those who were once rebellious towards the straight and narrow path of salvation.

God revealed to Jonah by experience how the rejection of Hayah Havah's revealed word causes a person to be swallowed up by death. Thereafter, Jonah – after his experience with death – was revived having great zeal to warn Nineveh, according to Hayah Havah's present word (see *Ezekiel 33:7-9*).

Jonah 3:1 And the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the second time, saying,

3:2 Arise, go unto Nineveh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.

Jonah was resurrected from death after three days and three nights from the belly (depths) of hell (grave). The resurrection of Jonah typifies the resurrection of the two witnesses/duplicate sun's and moon's predictions (see *Revelation 11:3, 7, 11*). Just as Jonah proclaimed the last warning to Nineveh (capital of

Assyria), so the Chosen Vessel with his initial church members will proclaim the last warnings to latter-day Babylon (Christendom), according to the little scroll's (seventh angel's) revelation by the duplicate sun. However, according to the little scroll's revelation by the illuminated moon, the Chosen Vessel and his church members are prophesying to latter-day Nineveh (Christendom).

Last Warning to Nineveh

Jonah 3:4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown.

Last Warning to Latter-day Babylon

Revelation 10:11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

Nineveh repented from their evil ways and from the violence done by their hands. Hayah Havah witnessed Nineveh's words of repentance and would not overthrow Nineveh as Sodom was overthrown. During the last warnings to Christendom, 144,000 firstfruits of wheat will repent of their evil beliefs and ways that are contrary to the seventh angel's predictions. However, the nations of latter-day confusion/Babylon will reject the final warnings of the seventh angel's seven messages.

Jonah was dead during 4 days – 3 daylights and 3 evenings – which parallel the 3-½ days after each of three 2300-day periods. As Jonah revived from death and journeyed to Nineveh in one day, it parallels the predictions of the two witnesses reviving from failure (death) to prophesy again 3-½ days after each 2300-day period (see *Revelation 11:11*).

Jonah preached to Nineveh that it would be destroyed after 40 days. These 40 days parallel the remaining 40-days before a comet hits the land, followed by 40 days of hail of ice and coals of fire, which begin 3-½ days after the third 2300-day period. At the end of these 3-½ days, a comet will have impacted the land causing the massive earthquake in *Revelation 11:13*. Immediately thereafter, hail of ice and coals of fire will rain down for 40 days upon the land to destroy it (see *Revelation*

16:18-21). These 40 days of hail are equated with the 40 days of rain in Noah's generation (see *Genesis 7:12*).

According to a reverse past type, the kingdoms of Assyria and Babylon typify the coalition of Christendom's nations. As Jonah preached to Nineveh, so latter-day Jonah (Chosen Vessel) prophesies to latter-day Nineveh of Assyria (Christendom) – according to the illuminated moon's revelation of the little scroll's first side – and latter-day Babylon of the Chaldees (Christendom), according to the duplicate sun's revelation of the same little scroll's first side (see *Revelation 11:3*).

When the second spiritual wilderness journey of 1263-½ days ends, latter-day Nineveh/Babylon will have totally rejected (killed) the little scroll's warnings of the seventh angel's seven thunders (see *Revelation 11:7*). Accordingly, the figurative bodies (illuminated moon and duplicate sun) of the two witnesses are left for dead, as Christendom shows no respect for their testimony/predictions (see *Revelation 11:8*).

At the end of the 3-½ days of *Revelation 11:9*, a comet's impact-induced great earthquake (see *Revelation 11:13*) will have been fulfilled as predicted by the first side of the little scroll's two witnesses. Therefore, the little scroll's predictions by the two witnesses – moon and duplicate sun – will have revived to life (see *Revelation 11:11*) to begin fulfilling all their warnings. At the same time, the people who believed and proclaimed to Christendom the predictions – doctrine of spiritual rain, see *Deuteronomy 32:2*; *Malachi 3:10*; *Revelation 11:6* – of the two witnesses will also revive to life (see *Revelation 6:10, 11*). After the 3-½ days when the comet hits the land, hard rain (hail) will be pummeling the land instead of soft rain (doctrine) for 40 days. There will be no more prophesying to latter-day Nineveh or latter-day Babylon (Christendom), as there was when the Chosen Vessel's doctrine revived in Christendom 3-½ days after the first 2300-day period ended and again 3-½ days after the second 2300-day period ended.

Old Nineveh Repents

Jonah 3:6 *For word came unto the king of Nineveh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sackcloth, and sat in ashes.*

Jonah 3:7 *And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Nineveh by the decree of the king and his nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water:*

Jonah 3:8 *But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that is in their hands.*

Jonah 3:9 *Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?*

Jonah 3:10 *And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.*

Latter-day Babylon Rebels

Revelation 13:6 *And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.*

Revelation 13:7 *And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.*

Revelation 13:8 *And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.*

Revelation 13:14 *And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.*

Revelation 19:20 *And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.*

CHAPTER 11

Quail/Fish from the Sea

Numbers 11:19 *Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;*

11:20 *But even a whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the LORD which is among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Egypt?*

The account regarding the Israelites asking for flesh in the wilderness is written in Numbers, Chapter 11. To understand the type of flesh that God fed the Israelites will take a thorough review of Numbers, Chapter 11. It does state that God fed the Israelites quail from the “sea.” However, the meaning of the word “quail” (mentioned twice in Chapter 11) must be reflected in Chapter 11 in order to determine the type of flesh that God fed the murmuring Israelites with while in the wilderness. In other words, if we were to remove the word “quail” and replace it with the word “flesh” and then reread Numbers, Chapter 11, what type of flesh would the written record (in Numbers, Chapter 11) reflect?

Numbers 11:31 *And there went forth a wind from the LORD {Hayah Havah}, and brought flesh {replaced “quail” with “flesh”} FROM THE SEA, and let them fall by the camp, as it were a day's journey {20 miles} on this side, and as it were a day's journey {20 miles} on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits {3 feet} high upon the face of the earth.*

Flesh (meat) came from the “sea” and covered an area (around the camp) of 20 miles in all directions, three feet deep. In *Numbers 11:31*, the word “quail” was substituted by the word “flesh” to facilitate in determining which type of meat was fed to the Israelites in the wilderness as reflected in the written record only.

The Israelites were in the wilderness eating bread made with grains of manna (non flesh food) and began complaining.

Numbers 11:6 *But now our soul is dried away: there is nothing at all, beside this manna, before our eyes.*

11:7 *And the manna was as coriander seed, and the colour thereof as the colour of bdellium.*

The Israelites, who wanted to eat flesh, mentioned the type of flesh that they lusted after. Many Israelites remembered the flesh of fish they ate in Egypt.

Numbers 11:4 *And the mixt multitude that was among them fell a lusting: and the children of Israel also wept again, and said, Who shall give us FLESH TO EAT?*

11:5 *We remember the FISH, which we did eat in Egypt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick:*

The Israelites crying for fish displeased the Lord (Hayah Havah). The reason for God's displeasure is that the physical manna was "new food," which symbolized the latter-day new truth (spiritual food). Spiritual manna represents the seventh angel's prophetic words; when these words are revealed, they are likened to baking unleavened cakes with grains of manna.

In these last days (our day), the revelation of the little scroll (seventh angel's message), which John ate (see *Revelation 10:8-10*) and with which the woman (Chosen Vessel's/latter-day Apostle John's initial church) is fed/nourished (see *Revelation 12:6, 14*), is also offered to the many nations of Christendom before the comet hits the land.

Many people among the Israelites had rejected the physical manna (new life-sustaining food) and instead wanted the old food (old foods symbolize old beliefs) of Egypt. Today, many in Christendom (paralleling the Israelites) have rejected the hidden manna (little scroll's words/manna of *Revelation 2:17*) and instead lust after their old beliefs pertaining to Jesus' ministry.

The Israelites who rejected the physical manna in the wilderness typify the many people in Christendom who reject the seventh angel's words (manna) of warning, as revealed by the latter-day Lamb (Chosen Vessel). When a person rejects the revelation of the seventh angel's message of seven small visions and seven thunders, it is likened to the rebellious Israelites who did not want to eat the physical manna in the wilderness. To

desire a former belief instead of the Chosen Vessel's new doctrine is typified by the Israelites who wanted to eat fish, cucumbers, melons, leeks, onions, and garlic, which they once ate in Egypt. Therefore, it greatly displeased God concerning certain people among the Israelites who lusted after the old foods of Egypt, just as it greatly displeases the living God of today when people continue believing (eating) in old/dated beliefs.

Revelation 2:17 *He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that OVERCOMETH {their old ways and beliefs} will I give to eat of the HIDDEN {sealed/closed} MANNA {little scroll's words/spiritual food}, and will give him a WHITE STONE {resembling barley cakes made with manna}, and in the stone a NEW NAME {of the latter-day living anointed who personifies the seventh angel} written, which no man knoweth saving HE {initial church members and the 144,000} that receiveth it.*

Revelation 10:10 *And I took the little BOOK {little scroll} out of the {seventh/mighty} angel's hand, and ATE IT {the little scroll's words are as spiritual food/manna} up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.*

Revelation 12:14 *And to the WOMAN {initial church} were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the WILDERNESS, into her place, where she is NOURISHED {with the little scroll's words/manna baked into bread} for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.*

Many Israelites in the wilderness were lusting after the flesh of fish, which they remembered eating in Egypt. They were evidently crying to Moses for fish, since Moses himself said, "Shall all the 'fish of the sea' be gathered for them, to suffice them?"

Numbers 11:22 *Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the FISH OF THE SEA be gathered together for them, to suffice them?*

There are no references in Numbers, Chapter 11 concerning

flesh of a feathered kind. Only two verses in Chapter 11 mention the word quail. In *Numbers 11:31*, it states that quail came from the sea. However, quail do not come out of the sea. The fact is, the Israelites were fed flesh that came from the sea. The word of the Lord (Hayah Havah) created a huge hurricane to break asunder the combined rivers (heads) of the Great Sea (Leviathan).

Psalm 74:13 *Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength: thou BRAKEST {with a huge whirlwind-like hurricane} the HEADS {rivers} of the DRAGONS {combined rivers} in the waters {Great Sea}.*

74:14 *Thou BRAKEST the HEADS {seven heads/seven rivers of the Great Sea} of LEVIATHAN {Great Sea/dragon of combined dragons} in pieces, and gavest HIM {Leviathan/Great Sea wherein is much food} to be MEAT {food} to the PEOPLE {Israelites} inhabiting the wilderness {see Revelation 19:17, 18}.*

An awesome tempest/hurricane was created upon the Great Sea, which gathered up both fish and water. A very powerful eastward wind pushed the huge fish-filled hurricane towards land. Then a southern wind pushed the hurricane towards the region of the wilderness where the Israelites were located.

Psalm 78:26 *He caused an EAST {eastward direction} wind to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the SOUTH {southward direction} wind.*

Enormous amounts of fish and water rained down round about the camp of the Israelites. This created a three-food-high pile of fresh fish for 20 miles in all directions around the Israelites' camp. The wet fish were gathered by the Israelites and spread upon the ground to dry out.

Numbers 11:32 *And the people stood up all that day, and all that night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails {fish}: he that gathered least gathered ten homers: and they SPREAD THEM ALL ABROAD {to dry out} for themselves round about the camp.*

After gathering the fish, many Israelites were so lustful for meat that they ate the fish raw. The Lord smote the rebellious people who ate their fish without cooking them first. This particular type of fish was poisonous to humans when quantities of it were eaten raw. Accordingly, the fish became a plague to many rebellious Israelites.

Numbers 11:33 *And while the {raw} FLESH {of fish} was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD smote the people with a very great plague.*

The mind tends to reason that when flesh comes down from the sky it must be of a feathered kind. However, God caused fish and water to first fly upon the east wind and then on the south wind to where the Israelites were in the wilderness of Arabia. A psalmist also assumed that the flesh the Israelites had been fed with was quail of a feathered kind (see *Psalms 105:40*). If the word quail is removed from *Numbers 11:31, 32*, the available record in Numbers, Chapter 11 reflects that the flesh (meat) came from the sea. Quail of a feathered kind do not come from the sea. Furthermore, quail of a feathered kind were not in sufficient numbers to have fed an estimated three million people for a month. Fish found in the sea could easily feed the entire camp of the Israelite people for a month or longer.

A psalmist in two verses casually assumed that the flesh fed to the Israelites was quail of a feathered kind. It is no wonder, since all of Judaism and Christianity still erroneously believe to this day that the Israelites in the wilderness were fed with quail of a feathered kind. The fact is, the Israelites were actually fed with fish from the sea.

Psalms 105:40 *The people asked, and he brought quails {fish, see Numbers 11:5}, and satisfied them with the bread of heaven.*

Psalms 78:27 *He rained FLESH {fish} also upon them as dust, and feathered fowls {as traditionally believed} like as the sand of the sea:*

The available record detailed in Numbers, Chapter 11 conclusively reveals that the Israelites were fed fish from the sea.

To think otherwise requires that a person's reasoning go against the greater weight of evidence given in the written record contained in Numbers, Chapter 11. In Chapter 11, it fails to mention the Israelite people wanting quail of a feathered kind. The written record also fails to state that the Israelites ate quail of a feathered kind in Egypt. Evidently, the Israelite people wanted fish and that is what God (Hayah Havah) fed them. Fish come from the sea; quail of a feathered kind do not.

***Numbers 11:31** And there went forth a wind from the LORD, and brought QUAILS {fish} FROM THE SEA {Great Sea/Leviathan}, and let them fall by the camp, as it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits high upon the face of the earth.*

CHAPTER 12

Hayah Havah Spoke to Moses

Exodus 3:13 And Moses said unto God {Elohiym}, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God {Elohiym} of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say unto them?

3:14 And God said unto Moses, AM {HAYAH} AM {HAVAHA}: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, AM AM hath sent me unto you. {viz.}

. . .

The verse in *Exodus 3:14* has been rewritten here without the additions of translators. The above English translation in *Exodus 3:14* is of the King James Version (KJV) of the Bible. The word “God” in *Exodus 3:14* was translated from the Hebrew word Elohiym, which means “Gods” in the plural form. For instance, El refers to God in the singular form, and by adding “iym” to El it creates a plural form:

El (Bel) = God/god iym (im) = plural

Elohiym refers to both the eternal Father and the eternal Mother:

God the Father & Mother = Elohiym

1 John 5:7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word {scroll of life made flesh}, and the Holy Ghost {Mother}: and these three are one.

In *Exodus 3:14* of the King James Bible, it erroneously quotes the name that Elohiym (God the Father and Mother) gave to Moses:

I AM THAT I AM

The word Elohiym means Gods. These Gods were speaking with one voice (Metatron) to Moses. Therefore, Elohiym did not give their name as I AM THAT I AM. The translators not knowing the implication of the plurality of Elohiym added the

word “I” and the word “THAT” in *Exodus 3:14*. This verse, which is quoting a name of God as “I AM THAT I AM,” should read “AM AM.” When Am Am – hence, two Ams – are compared with the plural form of Elohiym (Gods), it then makes sense.

Elohiym is plural for God the Father and God the Mother. Am Am is also plural (two Ams) for God the Father and God the Mother. The names of “Am” and “Am” reveal that Elohiym is and inhabits eternity. In other words, there has never been a time when Elohiym has not existed. Elohiym (the masculine and feminine God) has always been and is ever present; hence the term “Am Am.” Elohiym is all (physical and spiritual) and in all of creation.

In the Old Testament, most Bibles erroneously use the word God (Elohiym) in its singular form instead of its plural form. Even the word LORD (Hayah Havah/Am Am) is written in its singular form when it should be written in its plural form. There are some verses in the Old Testament that properly use the word Elohiym (written as God in the KJV) in its plural form.

Genesis 1:26 And ELOHIYM said, Let US make man in OUR image, after OUR likeness....

Genesis 3:22 And ELOHIYM said, Behold, the man is become as one of US, to know good and evil....

Genesis 11:7 Go to, let US go down, and there confound their language....

In *Deuteronomy 6:4*, it states that Hayah (Am) Havah (Am) is ONE (Echad). The word “one” in *Deuteronomy 6:4* refers to a compounded one, which means that God the Father and Mother are one: consummate. The word “one” in *Deuteronomy 6:4* is translated from the Hebrew word “Echad.” Echad’s meaning in the context of *Deuteronomy 6:4* refers to the masculine and feminine God, unified as one (Echad): indivisible.

Deuteronomy 6:4 Hear, O Israel: The LORD {Hayah/Am Havah/Am} our God {Elohiym} is ONE {Echad/one compound: masculine and feminine} LORD.

Moses was told that Elohiym's (Father and Mother of creation) name was Hayah/Am Havah/Am. A careful study of the word Yahweh reveals the "Yah" was taken from Hayah, and the "Weh/Veh or Wah/Vah" was derived from Havah/Haveh/Hoveh. Elohiym's name is the two words Am Am or Is Is, which are the same name. Therefore, Hayah Havah/Hawah/Hoveh abbreviated as Yah (Yeh/Yoh) and Vah (Veh/Weh) became Yahwah/Yehweh/Yohweh/Yahweh.

Many people pray in the name of Yahweh or Jehovah. However, they do not understand the meaning of the name they are praying to. If a person prays in the name of Yahweh, Jehovah, or God without knowing the plural meaning of Hayah Havah (Hoveh Hayah), they are ignorantly praying to an idol. Moses was told the name Hayah Havah in *Exodus 3:14*; Hayah (Am) referred to God the Father, and Havah (Am) referred to God the Mother. Elohiym (Gods) is the plural word for God, which refers to both the heavenly Father and Mother (feminine Holy Spirit) as one. Hayah Havah is the plural name of the masculine and feminine God. Today, many people pray to an idol that their heart and mind has conjured up. They do this because they do not know the correct masculine and feminine plurality-meaning of Adonay, Elohiym, Metatron, or Hayah Havah.

The original words given to Moses in *Exodus 3:14* were Hayah Havah (Hoveh), which were general words in Hebrew that simply meant Am Am or Is Is. However, after Elohiym named themselves Hayah Havah for the first time (as stated in *Exodus 6:3*), the words Hayah Havah became most holy. The Hebrews, not wanting to use Elohiym's new name of Hayah Havah in general conversation, decided to create a new word. Therefore, the Hebrews of their own accord took the last three letters of haYAH and the last three letters of haVAH and combined them to make Yahvah (the letters e, o, or a, – and v or w – are phonetically interchangeable in English words translated from Hebrew). The combined word Yahvah (Yahveh) replaced the words Hayah Havah. In these latter days (our day), God's prophetic writings are illuminated with the correct meaning and understanding; now there is now no excuse for remaining in confusion.

Hayah Havah was the name Elohiym gave to Moses on Mt. Horeb – also named Sinai (see *Exodus 3:14*). Thereafter, the

new name of Hayah Havah was combined to make Yahvah (Yahweh). The people who originally used the word Yahvah knew that it was an abbreviated form of Hayah Havah. Accordingly, the meaning of Hayah Havah, which was first given to Moses, was originally known. Later, through the centuries and down to our day, the meaning of Hayah Havah was obscured. This is the reason why the Bible translators substituted the phrase “I Am That I Am” for Hayah Havah (Am Am). From the Hebrew word Yahweh (Yahvah), the Bible translators relying on Greek manuscripts of scripture came up with the transliterated word Jehovah.

In the days of Moses, the Hebrew scriptures were written without vowels, using only consonants and were read from right to left. Accordingly, Hayah Havah would have been written from right to left as HVH HYH, Yahvah (Yahwah/Yahweh) as HVHY, and Yahwah as HWHY. As the centuries passed, grammar progressed. Small marks were used as vowels; and later, spacing between words was introduced. Thereafter, vowels were added to the written text. However, no vowels were initially added to the letters YHVH (YHWH) until the Hebrew and Greek transcripts were translated into other languages. The vowels in the word Jehovah were taken from the word Elohiym and Adonay. Thereby, the English translation of YHVH (YHWH) became YeHoVaH (Jehovah) by adding the first two vowels of Elohiym and the first letter of Adonay.

Elohiym’s new name that was given to Moses in *Exodus 3:14* was Hayah Havah, the combined One (Echad/Metatron): God the Father and God the Mother. If the understanding of the plurality of Elohiym (Gods) is not in your mind when praying or reading the Bible, then an idol is whom you are praying to (see *Exodus 20:3-5*).

By the revealed knowledge of Hayah Havah’s scroll of life in these last days is how the wise are justified and sanctified. Be not deceived. Elohiym (Am Am) is not the author of confusion; rather the fool chooses to remain confused by rejecting present truth.

In the Old Testament part of the King James Bible, certain words that refer to God were translated from Hebrew words that referred to the plurality of God. The translators of the King James Bible wrote the substituted English words for Elohiym, El, Adonai, Adon, and Yahvah in a particular way whereby the

reader may know which of these Hebrew words they replaced.

In the King James Bible (only in the Old Testament), when the word “God” is spelled with an upper case “G” and a lower case “od,” it was usually translated from the plural-meaning (masculine and feminine) Hebrew word Elohiym:

God = Elohiym

When the word “GOD” is written (only in the Old Testament, KJV) in upper case letters, i.e. GOD, it was translated from the plural-meaning Hebrew word Yahweh. As previously explained, Yahweh is derived from Hayah Havah:

GOD = AM (HAYAH) AM (HAVAHA)

The word “God” written in upper case “G” and lower case “od” quoted in *Habakkuk 3:19* was translated from the plural-meaning Hebrew word Adonay (Divine Lords):

God in *Habakkuk 3:19* = Adonay

The word “God,” or “god,” written in upper case “G” and lower case “od” or all lower case letters, i.e. god, quoted in many verses of the Old Testament (KJV), was translated from the Hebrew word “El” (God in its singular form). The Hebrew word El is the equivalent word of Bel (Bal). In biblical times, when the word Bel was quoted, it referred to another nation’s God. Plural for El (God or god) in Hebrew is Elohiym (Gods or gods):

God (god) = El (Bel/Bal)

When the word “LORD” is written (only in the Old Testament, KJV) in upper case letters, i.e. LORD, it was translated from the compounded plural-meaning Hebrew word Yahweh (Jehovah):

LORD = Yahweh (Jehovah)

The word “Lord” written in upper case “L” and lower case “ord” (only in the Old Testament, KJV) was translated from the plural-meaning Hebrew word Adonay (Divine rulers/masters):

Lord = Adonay

The word “lord” (sometimes “Lord”) usually written in all lower case letters (only in the Old Testament, KJV) was translated from the Hebrew word “Adon.” The Hebrew word

“Adon” is used to denote mainly a human and sometimes a divine ruler/master in the singular form:

lord = Adon

The substituted word “Almighty” is written in reference to “El” (God) in its singular form (only in the Old Testament, KJV). This word Almighty was translated from the Hebrew word “Shadday.” The word Shad (Shod) is generally used in writings to denote the “Breast” of a female animal or woman. When Shadday is used in biblical scripture, it is describing the feminine Holy Spirit (God the Mother: Havah/Am). In *Genesis 17:1*, it states, “...I (Holy Spirit) am the Almighty (Shadday) God (El)...” The feminine Holy Spirit is the Almighty/Shadday God/El who was speaking directly to Abraham in *Genesis 17:1*.

There are times when the word “God” (El) is correctly written in its singular form, especially when linked to the word Almighty (Shadday). In other instances, the word “God” (Elohiym) is often used in the Old Testament part of the KJV Bible where it refers to God’s plurality: the feminine and the masculine. The words “GOD” and “LORD” in upper case letters are translated from the Tetragrammaton (YHWH/Yahweh). Therefore, when the word “LORD” and “GOD” are written exclusively in upper case letters in the Old Testament only (KJV), they must be read with their plural (masculine and feminine) meaning in mind.

It is not the mere reading of divine words that justify and sanctify a person. It is the correct meaning and understanding of divine prophetic words that justify and sanctify an individual. The divinely written prophetic words of Hayah Havah – which speak with the phrase “Thus saith the Lord” – are not open for private interpretation. The present truth of Hayah Havah speaks for itself.

A wise person will rest in this book’s newly revealed truth. Thereby, they will have been spiritually fed (nourished) with hidden manna – words of the seventh angel’s message – in the spiritual wilderness as they journey to the Promised Land of Elohiym’s everlasting kingdom. In contrast, many people in this last generation will reject this book’s new light, which is given from the hand of the Chosen Vessel. Instead, they will hold on to their old beliefs, thereby fulfilling the sayings in Isaiah, Chapter 28.

Isaiah 28:12 *To whom HE {Chosen Vessel} said, This is the REST {spiritual Sabbath, scroll of life's seventh part's seventh angel} wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet THEY {of Christendom} would not hear.*

28:13 *But the word of the LORD {seventh angel} was unto them precept upon precept {according to the duplicate sun's light}, precept upon precept {according to the moon's light}; line upon line {according to the duplicate sun's light}, line upon line {according to the moon's light}; here a little, and there {here} a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be BROKEN {on this seventh angel's rock of new truth}, and snared, and TAKEN {to be built thereon}.*

28:14 *Wherefore hear the words of the LORD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which is in {spiritual} Jerusalem {typifying the seat – U.S.A.'s capital – of Christendom}.*

28:15 *Because ye have said {when the beliefs of the rebellious are conveyed in their proper perspective}, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for WE {people of Christendom} have made LIES our refuge, and under FALSEHOOD have we hid ourselves:*

28:16 *Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in {spiritual} Zion for a foundation a STONE {seventh angel's foundation rock of new truth}, a tried stone, a precious CORNER STONE {on which the spiritual temple is built}, a sure FOUNDATION {for the first and second latter-day groups of redeemed to be built thereon}: he that believeth shall not make haste {to reject/bypass it}.*

King James Version Word Chart

(Old Testament only)

English Translation	Hebrew Word	Plural or Singular	Old Hebrew No Vowels
GOD	HAYAH/HAVAH	PLURAL	HYHHVH
GOD	YAHWEH	PLURAL	YHWH
God	ELOHIYM	PLURAL	ELHYM
God (god)	EL	SINGULAR	EL
LORD	HAYAH/HAVAH	PLURAL	HYHHVH
LORD	YAHWEH	PLURAL	YHWH
Lord	ADONAY	PLURAL	ADNY
AM AM	HAYAH/HAVAH	PLURAL	HYHHVH
AM AM	YAHWEH	PLURAL	YHWH
Lord (lord)	ADON	SINGULAR	ADN
ALMIGHTY	SHADDAY	SINGULAR	SHDDY

It is not necessary to phonetically quote the old Hebrew words according to their original pronunciation. However, to understand the meanings of the original biblical Hebrew words is paramount. Only by resting in the revealed word of God, as given from the hand of the latter-day Chosen Vessel, can a person be sanctified (made clean/holy) and justified (made straight) with God's latter-day written will. When the title "God" is mentioned by those who have been made wise, they know which Elohiym they refer to: the heavenly Father and Mother. God is not just a He or two or three males. The wise who quote the title Lord in reference to "Am Am" are referring to Hayah Havah. The masculine (Hayah/Am) and feminine (Havah/Am) God are also titled by the plural-meaning Hebrew word of Elohiym. A person who is made wise has no false images conjured up in his or her mind when he or she uses words like God, Lord, Yahweh, Jehovah, Almighty, and Elohiym, as many ignorant professed believers have in their mind. An idol is something that is man-made and worshipped, whether it is

physically made or imagined in the mind. To believe something as truth when it is false is idol worship, especially when new/present truth has been rejected in favor of so-called old truths.

. . .

Hayah Havah specifically said to not bow down and serve false gods.

Exodus 23:24 *Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images.*

Elohiym also stated that the “names” of these false gods must not be uttered. Instead, they must be removed from the land. In our day, this land refers to a person’s mind, heart, and body.

Deuteronomy 12:3 *And ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place* {which in our day refers to a person’s former ways, beliefs, including any other iniquities}.

Firstly, it must be understood that if a person prays using the name of Yahweh and/or Jesus instead of the present/living messenger’s name according to the latter-day will of God (seventh angel), he or she is worshipping an idol. The Israelites who came out of Egypt used the name Hayah Havah, yet many of them were idolatrous and rebellious. There are English-speaking people who will only use the Hebrew word Yahweh instead of God or Lord when speaking or reading from the Bible. These people erroneously believe that saying God or Lord in place of Yahweh is uttering and worshipping the names of false gods, as stated in *Exodus 23:24* and *Deuteronomy 12:3*.

Unless a person is inspired and has perfectly revealed the Book of Revelation, he or she has no authority to interpret *Exodus 23:24* and *Deuteronomy 12:3* or any part of Hayah Havah’s word. No scripture of Elohiym is open for private interpretation. The people who believe they are inspired and are not will be found adding their personal interpretation to Hayah

Havah's written words. Those who reject the living messenger's interpretation of biblical scripture (which is written with the phrase "Thus saith the Lord") will be taking away the true meaning of Elohiym's written words (see *Revelation 22:18, 19*).

When Hayah Havah stated to not serve or use the names of other gods, Adonay (Elohiym) was not referring to titles. For instance, the Hebrew word "El" is a general title that can be used for addressing any deity. In Greek, the word Theos is also a general title for any deity. Many people quote the words God, Yahweh, Theos, and Elohiym, yet in their mind they usually make a masculine image of God – Yahweh, Theos, or Elohiym. The true image of the living God – Yahweh, Elohiym, or Theos – is masculine and feminine. Anything else is of confusion.

The words God (English), El (Hebrew), Bel (Babylonian), Theos (Greek), and Allah (Arabic) are all titles that can and are used to address any deity. For instance, God is Elohiym, El is Yahweh, or God is Zeus, and El is Dagon. When God stated to not use or follow the names of strange/foreign gods (elohiym), the personal names of some of these gods whom Hayah Havah referred to are Zeus, Malchom (Milcom), Dagon, Ashtoreth, Chemosh, Molech, and Dianna. Any Israelite who performed rituals that were associated with these gods and their names was to be stoned; this is what *Deuteronomy 12:3* means. A deity's title such as El, Bel (Baal), Theos, and Allah all have the same meaning as the English word God.

The masculine and feminine plurality of God (Hayah Havah) is only being truly worshipped at this time by those who have received and believed the moon's and duplicate sun's (two witnesses') revelation of the seventh angel's predictions. It will be said to many alleged believers in Christendom, who use the name Yahweh (Jehovah) and/or Yahshua (Jesus), that Hayah Havah does not know who you are.

Matthew 7:21 *Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father {Hayah, Adon} which is in heaven.*

7:22 *Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have WE {of Christendom} not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? And in thy name done many wonderful works?*

7:23 *And then I will profess unto them, I NEVER KNEW YOU: depart from me, ye that WORK INIQUITY {by committing the*

unpardonable sin of rejecting new/present truth}.

Let not your heart be troubled. Rest in the revealed prophecies that the Chosen Vessel has revealed in his new prophetic writings, and your name will be found written as a saint (believer) in the script of life, which is recording the events that are taking place in this last generation. None of the wicked truly understand – or want to understand – God’s (seventh angel’s) prophetic word, but the wise become wise by receiving and believing the seventh angel’s revealed warnings. There is only one truth of Hayah Havah for today. Whosoever is wise shall understand the latter-day will of the divine Father (Hayah/Am) and Mother (Havah/Am). The latter-day will of God the Father and Mother is revealed by one living/present shepherd.

Ecclesiastes 12:11 *The WORDS {writings} of the WISE {prophets} are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from ONE {latter-day} SHEPHERD {Chosen Vessel}.*